Index I. Critics

Notes:
(1) Material which has not been seen by contributors is not indexed.
(2) Authors such as David Malouf and Chinua Achebe who are both authors of criticism and subjects of discussion, are listed in whichever index is appropriate for each reference.
(3) Contributors to multi-authored works, all of whom may not be mentioned in the text, are listed with the name of the first author in brackets.

Aarts, Bas 33
Aasand, Hardin 432
Abbotson, Susan C. 765
Abels, Richard 139
Aberdeen, John 37
Abraham, Lyndy 328, 350
Abrahams, Rekha 745
Abrams, Lesley 138
Abrams, M.H. 510
Abrams, Richard 255, 282
Aceto, Michael 102
Achebe, Chinua 624, 625
Acheson, James 620
Acheson, Katherine Osler 322
Ackema, Peter 18–19
Acker, Paul 145
Ackland, Michael 838, 839
Ackmann, Martha 915
Adair, Vance 287
Adam, Lynn 854
Adams, Kathleen 563
Adams, Lois 658
Adams, Timothy Dow 746
Adams, Tracy 183
Adelman, Janet 288
Adey, Lionel 588
Adger, Carolyn Temple 93
Adler, John 434
Aers, David 200, 209, 216
Agbaw, S. Ekema 627
Aguirre, Manuel 746
Ahearn, Allen and Patricia 913–14
Ahmad, Khurshid 69
Ahulu, Samuel 96
Aijmer, Karin 38
Aikant, Satish C. 884
Ainiala, Terhi 77
Aird, William M. 136–7
Aitchison, Jean 6–7
Aitken, Adam 844
Aitkin, Don 834
Alamichael, Marie-Françoise 149
Alberi, Mary 139
Albertazzi, Silvia 842
Alderson, David 557, 572
Aldwinckle, Robert 749
Aleksa, Vainis 724
Alexander, Catherine M.S. 271, 433
Alexander, J.H. 533–4
Alexander, Jonathan 911
Alexander, Peter F. 819
Alexander, R.J. 189
Alexiadou, Artemis 32
Algeo, John 18
Ali, Jamaliah Mohammed 99
Alkana, Joseph 688–9
Allan, Quentin 71–2
Allan, Stuart 114
Allen, Emily 429, 463
Allen, Jeanne 837
Allen, Keith 43
Allen, Mark 196, 211
Allen, Quentin 41
Allison, Alida 752
Alliston, April 455
Allmand, Christopher 175
Allsopp, Michael E. 589
Almasy, Rudolph P. 231
Alsagoff, Lubna 99
Altenberg, Bengt 37–8
Alter, Robert 640
Altieri, Charles 721, 730
Altman, Robert 768
Ambirajan, S. 551
Ambush, Benny Sato 758
Amelung, James S. 336, 407
Ames, Clifford 365
Ammon, Ulrich 84
Anderson, Earl R. 147
Anderson, John M. 458

Anderson, Judith H. 197, 245, 286
Andersson, Christiane 180
Andreach, Robert J. 760
Andreadis, Harriette 334
Andrew, Joe 750
Andrews, Bruce 707
Andrews, Malcolm 561
Andrews, Stuart 499
Angustia, Fiona 905
Aniya, Sosei 28–9
Annamalai, E. 95
Anshen, Frank 12
Antin, David 706
Antor, Heinz 840–1
Antworth, Evan L. 37
Anyinefa, Koffi 804–5
Aoyama, Keiko 478
Arad, Maya 22
Ardizzone, Luisa Maria 719–20
Aristar, Anthony Rodrigues 36
Arkins, Brian 846
Armantrout, Rae 706
Armbruster, Karla 619
Armitage, Shelley R. 794
Armstrong, Carol 915
Armstrong, Isobel 577
Armstrong, Jeannette 855
Armstrong, Paul 623
Armstrong, Tim 615
Arnaud, René 52
Arnold, Ellen 787
Aronoff, Mark 12–13
Aronson, Arnold 768
Arrizabalaga, Jon 178
Arthur, Karen 219
Arthur, Paul 267
Arua, Aura E. 101
Asakawa, Junko (Kanno) 229
Ashburn, Gwen McNeill 737
Ashcraft, Richard 551
Ashcroft, Bill 827, 914
Asher, Nicholas 64
Ashfield, Andrew 476–7
Ashford, David 905
Ashington, John 434
Ashley, Kathleen 192
Ashton, Gail 209, 215
Ashton, Rosemary 458
Aston, Elaine 664, 667–8
Åström, Berit 149–50
Atkin, M.A. 77, 78
Atkins, B.T. Sue 69
Attard, Karen 824
Attridge, Derek 815–22
Atwell, David 819
Audisio, Gabriel 178
Auer, Peter 86
Aughterson, Kate 235, 323
Auksi, Peter 231
Ault, Donald 484
Austin, Jennifer R. 49, 55, 146
Austin, Linda M. 495, 581, 655
Authier, J.-Marc 34
Avery, Simon 562
Awonusi, V.O. 101
Aylmer, G.E. 375–6
Ayres, Brenda 559
Ayto, John 65

Baayen, R. Harald 70
Babb, Valerie 793
Babich, Andrea G. Pisani 183
Bacchilega, Cristina 648–9
Backscheider, Paula 416
Badenhausen, Richard 769
Badolato, Francesco 567
Baekken, Bjørg 55
Baer, William 879
Baggs, C.M. 912
Bailey, Anne Geddes 855, 856, 857
Bailey, Guy 90–1, 103
Bailey, Peter 548, 603
Bailey, Suzanne 578
Baines, Barbara J. 280
Bak, Hans 748, 792
Baker, Dorothy Z. 705
Baker, Houston, Jr 777
Baker, John Hayden 487
Baker, Mark 17
Baker, Peter S. 133, 134, 143, 150, 153, 157, 158, 160, 168, 169, 211, 213
Baker, Ruth 562
Baker, William 566
Balakian, Anna 705
Ballaster, Ros 367
Balme, Christopher 886, 888, 895
Baltin, Mark 25
Balutansky, Kathleen M. 868–9, 869–70
Bamgbose, Ayo 96
Bammesberger, Alfred 70, 157
Banham, Martin 802
Bank, Rosemarie K. 684
Banta, Martha 696
Bao, Zhiming 99
Barabtarlo, Gennady 749
Barak, Julia 791

Baranay, Inez 829
Barash, Carol 356
Barbeito, Patricia Felisa 694, 779
Barber, Giles 905
Barbiers, Sjef 27
Barbosa, Pilar 18
Barbour, Kathryn 275
Barcan, Ruth 843
Barchas, Janine 416, 420
Barkai, Ron 179
Barker, Chris 16, 74
Barker, Francis 872
Barker, Juliet 562
Barker-Benfield, B.C. 201
Barkhuizen, Gary P. 100–1
Barlow, Damien 843
Barlow, Judith E. 762
Barnaby, Andrew 273, 338
Barnard, John 365, 904
Barnard, Rita 818
Barnard, Robert 562
Barnard, Toby 359
Barnes, Rachel 547
Barnes-McLain, Noreen 766, 768
Barnett, Mary Jane 231
Barnhisel, Greg 904
Baron, Helen 634
Baron, Xavier 235
Barr, Bernard 10
Barr, Helen 239
Barrell, John 482, 555
Barrett, Daniel 265
Barrett, Laura 729–30
Barringer, Bob 161
Barringer, Tessa 894
Barroll, Leeds 302, 316, 329
Barron, Julia 14
Barrow, Craig 259
Barrow, Diana 259
Barrow, G.W.S. 76, 81
Barth, J. Robert 572
Barth, John 746
Bartlett, Alison 831
Bartlett, Kenneth R. 234
Bartolomeo, Joseph F. 422
Barton, Carol 351
Barton, Ellen L. 24
Bartoshevitch, Alexei 258
Baruth, Philip 387
Barzilai, Shuli (Rimmon-Kenan) 627, 628, 631, 634, 635
Basbanes, Nicholas A. 905
Baskin, Richard 234
Bassett, Steven 138
Basu, Biman 777
Bate, Walter Jackson 510
Bately, Janet 10
Bates, Catherine 350
Bathurst, Bella 569
Batker, Carol 781–2
Bator, Paul 382
Batten, Guin 460, 461, 496
Battestin, Martin C. 422
Battigelli, Anna 372–3
Bauer, Laurie 17–18, 83
Bauerlein, Mark 686–7
Baugh, Edward 881
Baugh, John 90–1
Baumgardner, Robert J. 100
Baumgarten, Murray 699
Bawcutt, N.W. 297
Bawcutt, Priscilla 186, 187, 229, 238
Bayer, Samuel 37, 62
Baynton, Douglas C. 793
Bazerman, Charles 115
Bazzanella, Carla 108
Beach, Christopher 705–6
Beal, Peter 227–8, 358, 910
Beale, Alison 825
Beales, Derek 551
Beard, Adrian 112
Beard, Robert 12
Beare, Rhona 170
Beasley, Jerry 415, 425–6
Bebbington, David 552
Bech, Kristin 54–5
Bechtel, William 2
Beck, Erin 272, 276
Beck, Howard 503
Becker, George J. 693
Becker-Leckrone, Megan 495
Becket, Fiona 633, 634
Beckles, Hilary 863
Beckson, Karl 568
Bedford, R.D. 366
Beecher, Donald 234
Beegel, Susan F. 727
Beemer, Suzy 316
Beer, Gillian 563
Beer, John 457, 486, 494–5, 499, 502
Beere, Diana 834
Beerman, Leonard I. 737
Behnke, Kerstin 915
Behrendt, Stephen C. 457, 470–2
Beidler, P. 207, 212, 213, 214, 215, 216, 217, 218, 220

Beiss, Judith 905
Belcher, Stephen 815
Belcher, Susan 807
Belford, Barbara 597
Bell, Allan 113–14
Bell, David 564
Bell, Ian F.A. 721
Bell, Ilona 232, 236
Bell, Kathleen 659
Bell, Leonard 547
Bell, Michael 614, 725
Bell, Millicent 623, 688
Bell-Scott, Patricia 778
Bellamy, Liz 411–12, 537, 555
Bellamy, Richard 550
Bello, Mercedes Salvador 150
Belsey, Catherine 266, 277, 289
Belt, Debra 228
Ben-Ephraim, Gavriel 634
Ben-Merre, Diana Arbin 745
Ben-Mersahel, Salhia 842
Ben-Ur, Avivia 793
Bender, Bert 729
Bendler, Byron W. 43
Benedict, Barbara M. 416
Benfrey, Christopher 710
Benison, Liam 168
Benitez-Rojo, Antonio 868–9
Benjamin, Joel 866–7
Bennett, Betty T. 533
Bennett, Bridget 473, 499, 699
Bennett, Bruce 831–2
Bennett, Joan S. 348
Bennett, Paula 793
Bennett, Paula Bernat 685–6
Bennison, Neil 114
Benson, C. David 203
Benson, Larry D. 212
Benson, Stephen 649
Benstock, Bernard 721
Benthall, R.A. 501
Bentley, G.E., Jr 478, 479
Berdini, Paulo 180
Beresiner, Yasha 905
Berg, Allison 779–80
Berg, Thomas 6, 25, 49–50
Bergenholtz, Rita 753
Berger, Benjamin Lyle 378
Berger, Harry, Jr 247, 285
Berger, Thomas L. 285, 909
Bergeron, David M. 304
Bergien, Angelika 77
Bergvall, Åke 496
Berkowitz, Peter 551
Berlant, Lauren 747
Berlin, Normand 762
Bernadette, Jane 596–7
Bernadin, Susan 786
Bernard, Louise 770
Bernardo, Susan M. 565
Berninghausen, Tom 748
Bernstein, Charles 706–7
Bernstein, Judy 23–4
Bernstein, Melissa 131
Berry, Craig A. 197, 245
Berry, Edward 242–3
Berry, Helen 357–8
Berry, John 553
Berryman, Charles 753
Bertolet, Craig E. 224
Bertram, Anne 66
Bertram, Vicki 659
Berwick, Robert 6–7
Besserman, Lawrence 52
Bethea, Arthur F. 747
Betts, Hannah 233
Beukema, Frits 53
Bevington, David 252–3, 254, 275, 278, 301, 302, 307, 315, 329, 351
Bewell, Alan 499
Beyers, Chris 680
Bhabha, Homi K. 745, 793
Bhan, Esme 783
Bharucha, Nilufer 889
Bhattacharya, Prodosh 168
Bialostosky, Don 445–6, 495
Biarujia, Javant 843
Biber, Douglas 3, 38
Bickerton, Derek 6–7, 102
Bide, Christopher (Keiper) 242
Bidney, Martin 563, 594
Biebel, Elizabeth M. 207, 214
Bienz, John 335
Biester, James 331–2
Bigelow, John 824, 839, 846
Biggam, Carole 70
Biggs, Murray 82
Bigsby, Christopher 754
Bilger, Audrey 525–6, 557
Billy, Ted 747
Binder, Wolfgang 870
Binfield, Kevin 472
Binning, Sadhu 859
Birbalsingh, Frank 870
Bird, Carmel 822
Bird, Delys 839, 843

Bischoff, Bernhard 136
Bishop, Edward L. 640
Bishop, John 365–6
Bishop, Tom 302, 316
Bisson, Lillian M. 204
Bizup, Joseph 550
Bjelland, Karen 907
Black, Barbara 560
Black, Robert 175
Black, Stephen A. 762
Blackwell, Stephen 749
Blain, Virginia 559, 593–4
Blair, John 181
Blair, Ruth 839
Blair, Sara 725
Blake, David Haven 723
Blake, Norman F. 209–10, 279
Blake, Robert 551
Bland, Mark 298, 317, 906
Blank, G. Kim 487–8
Bledsoe, Robert Terrell 552
Blezzard, Judith 906
Bliese, John R.E. 137
Blockley, Mary 164
Blondel, Nathalie 618
Bloom, Clive 649, 914
Bloom, Harold 723, 864–5
Bloomer, Robert 14
Bloor, Meriel 116
Bloor, Thomas 116
Blum, Martin 212
Blumenthal, Anna S. 771
Bly, Mary 307–8
Blyn, Robin 782–3
Blythe, Joan 353
Boan, Devon 771, 780
Boase-Beier, Jean 590, 750
Bobb, June 878–9
Bock, Martin 625
Boehmer, Elleke 817, 886
Boehrer, Bruce 317, 353
Boffey, Julia 201, 203, 224
Bogaards, Paul 69
Boguslavsky, Igor 62
Bök, Christian 860
Boland, Eavan 510
Bolens, Guillemette 222
Bolkestein, A. Machtelt 45, 46
Bolton, Betsy 435–6
Bolton, Conevery A. 794
Bolton, J.L. 82
Bond, T. Christopher 409
Bondaruk, Anna 26
Bongie, Chris 624, 867
Booker, M. Keith 617
Booth, Howard J. 633, 634
Booth, Paul Anthony 161–2
Booth, Stephen 276
Børch, Marianne 218–19
Bordier, Henri 912
Borer, Hagit 24
Börjars, Kersti 13–14
Bornstein, George 214, 592, 752
Borreca, Art 768
Borroff, Marie 143, 222
Bös, Birte 42
Bose, Brinda 890
Bosinelli, Rosa Maria Bollettieri 644
Boswell, Marshall 753
Bottoms, Stephen J. 766–7, 770
Boucé, Paul-Gabriel 392
Boucher, David 549
Boumelha, Penny 568
Bourke, Angela 547, 597–8
Bouton, Clark W. 551
Bové, Paul A. 747
Bowen, Geraint 179
Bowen, Jan 830
Bowen, Zack 721
Bowers, Bege K. 196
Bowers, John M. 203
Bowers, Rick 236, 311
Bowers, Tim 824
Bowers, Tonya 894
Boyarin, Daniel 793
Boyce, D. George 551
Boyd, David Lorenzo 143, 212–13
Boyd, John 572
Boylan, Thomas A. 547
Boyland, Joyce Tang 51–2
Boyle, Catherine 459
Brack, O.M. 419
Bradfield, Scott 637
Bradford, Richard 652–3
Bradley, J.L. 551
Bradshaw, David 630–1
Bradshaw, Michael 505
Bradstock, Andrew 549, 571–2
Brady, Kristin 568
Brady, Veronica 836
Braecke, Chris 116
Bragard, Véronique 866
Bragg, Lois 164
Braithwaite, E.R. 860–1
Branch, Michael P. 747
Brandom, Lisa 752

Brannigan, John 641–2, 644
Brannon, Barbara A. 904
Brantlinger, Lee 904
Brantlinger, Patrick 558, 566
Brattin, Joel J. 560
Brault, Pascale-Anne 745
Braunmuller, A.R. 909
Bray, Alan 301
Bredbeck, Gregory W. 768
Bredehoft, Thomas A. 165
Bree, Linda 523
Breen, John 247
Breeze, Andrew 78, 79, 80, 214, 309
Breheny, Richard 108
Breiner, Laurence 879–80, 881
Breizmann, Natalia 158
Brem, Linda M.G. 750
Bremond, Claude 205–6
Brenna, Dwayne 604–5
Brennan, Michael 842
Brentari, Diane 12, 13, 16, 17, 24
Brereton, Bridget 863
Bresnan, Joan 19
Breuer, Horst 276
Breunig, Hans Werner 502
Brewer, Derek 203, 220
Brewer, William D. 532–3
Brewster, Scott 634
Bridgeman, Teresa 115
Bridzun, Petra (Gassenmeier) 353, 499, 502
Briggs, Peter M. 394
Briggs, Ward W., Jr 692
Brink, André 619, 816–17
Brink, Stefan 139
Brinkley, Douglas 748
Brinton, Laurel J. 63
Brisbane, Katharine 846
Bristol, Kerry 905
Bristol, Michael 288–9
Brockhaus, Cathrin 371
Brodber, Erna 869
Brodey, Inger Sigrun 427
Brody, Michael 21
Brody, Saul N. 221
Broer, Lawrence R. 752
Broihier, Kevin 19
Broinowski, Alison 826
Bromwich, David 457, 490–1, 510
Brooker, Jewel Spears 723
Brooker, T. Kimball 905
Brooks, Barbara 835–6
Brooks, Douglas A. 252
Brooks, Karen 825–6, 840
Broomhall, Susan 905
Brophy, Sarah 576
Browder, Laura 735–6
Brown, Alan 765
Brown, Alanna 905, 908
Brown, Andrew 565, 566
Brown, Cedric C. 352, 361, 367
Brown, Chris 549
Brown, Dennis 636
Brown, Di 825
Brown, Duncan 820
Brown, Emerson, Jr 268
Brown, Eric C. 290, 500
Brown, Georgia 310
Brown, James 511
Brown, Joanna Cullen 567, 580
Brown, John Russell 263, 271, 288
Brown, Julie 792
Brown, Kevin 746
Brown, Kimberley N. 711, 777–8
Brown, Marjorie A. 149
Brown, Michelle P. 910–11
Brown, Murray 421
Brown, Richard 905
Brown, Sarah Anne 367
Brown, Stewart 880
Brown, Susan 257
Brown, Sylvia 322
Brown, Zack 875
Brown-Guillory, Elizabeth 807
Browning, Jeff 909
Bruccoli, Matthew J. 727–8
Brudney, Daniel 627
Bruhm, Steven 456
Brunet, Sandra 822
Bruss, Paul 749
Brustein, Robert 758
Brutt-Griffler, Janina 95
Bruzelius, Margaret 659, 716
Bryant, Sue 519
Bryden, Ronald 664–5
Bryer, Jackson R. 728
Buck, Andrew 823
Buck, Paula R. 752
Buckley, Justin 8–9
Buckley, Peter G. 754
Bucknor, Michael Andrew 864
Buckridge, Patrick 832, 839
Budick, Emily 746, 774
Budra, Paul 312–13, 351, 745
Buell, Lawrence 690
Bull, John 372, 438–9

Bull, Malcolm 564
Bullen, Elizabeth 823
Bullen, J.B. 548, 592
Bullough, Donald A. 78–9, 137
Bulman, James C. 263–4
Bultink, Bert 42
Bump, Jerome 589
Bundtzen, Lynda K. 719
Burdett-Jones, M.T. 911
Burger, Glenn 217
Burger, John 37
Burgess, Anthony 641
Burgess, Glen 375
Burgess, Miranda J. 456, 457–8, 522, 527–8
Burgett, Bruce 681–2
Burgis, Nina 561
Burke, Helen 438
Burke, John 403–4
Burkman, Katherine H. 667, 759
Burnett, Archie 590–1, 655
Burnett, Mark Thornton 310–11
Burnett, Paula 878, 879
Burnham, Michelle 678–9, 682–3
Burns, Christy L. 645
Burridge, Kate 43–4
Burroughs, Catherine B. 472
Burrow, J.A. 186
Burt, John 723
Burt, Richard 265–6
Burt, Stephen 333, 351–2
Burvill, Tom 847
Burwick, Frederick 454, 458, 495, 497, 519, 520
Burzio, Luigi 19
Buscall, Jon 748
Buselich, Kathryn 845
Bush, Barbara 877
Bush, Laura L. 735
Bush, Sargent, Jr 680
Busse, Ulrich 68
Butler, James A. 458, 473
Butler, John 234
Butler, Martin 301–2, 315
Butterworth, Philip 191–2
Buzard, James 556
Byerly, Alison 554–5
Byerman, Keith E. 783
Byrd, Rudolph P. 783
Byrne, Trevor 834

Cabré, Montserrat 179
Cadden, Michael 768
Cafarelli, Annette Wheeler 455
Cahill, Daniel J. 749
Caie, Graham D. 167
Cain, Christopher M. 163
Cain, Tom 314
Cain, William 866
Caine, Barbara 829–30
Calder, Alison 852
Caldwell, Tanya 364–5
Calhoon, Kenneth 286
Calin, William 206
Callahan, David 842
Calloway, Stephen 546
Cameron, Deborah 109, 117
Cameron, Jamie 187
Cameron, Kenneth 75–6
Cameron, Sharon 915
Camille, Michael 179
Camino, Mercedes Maroto 247
Campbell, Ali 814
Campbell, Beatrix 637
Campbell, Elaine 862
Campbell, Hilbert H. 738
Campbell, Ian 550
Campbell, Jeff H. 752–3
Campbell, Lily B. 288
Campbell, Lyle 4–5, 49
Campbell, Patrick 657
Canfield, J. Douglas 363, 434–5
Canino, Catherine 350
Cannon, Christopher 70–1, 204–5
Cannon, Garland 71, 384
Canuel, Mark 532
Capaldi, Nicholas 551
Carabine, Keith 623
Carby, Hazel 776–7
Cardinaletti, Anna 32
Cardullo, Bert 763, 765
Carens, Timothy L. 560
Carey, Cynthia 890
Carley, James P. 911
Carlin, Martha 149
Carlisle, Janice 551
Carlson, David R. 240
Carlston, Erin 741
Carmean, Karen 783
Carmichael, Douglas 179
Carmichael, Jacqueline Miller 783
Carmichael, Thomas 745
Carnegie, David 309
Carnell, Rachel K. 421, 562
Carpenter, Andrew 397
Carpenter, Christine 178

Carr, A.D. 175
Carr, Brenda 777, 881
Carr, Gerald F. 164, 266
Carr, Glenda 911
Carriker, Kitti 620
Carroll, David 565, 566
Carroll, Maureen P. 747
Carroll, William C. 242
Carruthers, Gale H. 302
Carruthers, Léo 149
Carson, Penelope 550
Carson, Susan 823
Carstairs-McCarthy, Andrew 6–7, 12, 13
Carston, Robyn 110
Cartelli, Thomas 311
Carter, David 833
Carter, Keryn 650
Carter, Peter 636
Carter, Ronald 73, 113, 116
Carter, Steven 749, 765–6
Carton, Evan 200
Cartwright, Kent 307
Carver, Robert H.F. 244
Case, Wendy 174
Casey, Janet Galligani 736
Casey, Moira E. 363
Casotti, Francesco M. 77
Cassels, Nancy Gardner 550–1
Casteras, Susan P. 549
Castillo, Susan 792
Castle, Terry 422
Castro, Brian 825
Catalano, Gary 845–6
Cataldi, Lee 826
Catapano, Terry 679
Cave, Terence 624
Cavill, Paul 163
Cederlöf, Mikael 79–80
Cerasano, S.P. 303
Cerquiglini, Bernard 909
Cervantes, Xavier 437
Cervetti, Nancy 554
Cervo, Nathan 590, 597
Chadwick-Joshua, Jocelyn 700–1
Chai, Leon 680
Chakravarty, Radha 890
Chalk, Aidan 508
Challis, Kate 913
Chambers, Dianne 740
Chambers, Douglas 377
Chambers, J.K. 82–3, 86–7
Chambon, Adrienne 116
Chametzky, Jules 746
Chan, Brian Hok-Sing 30
Chan, Mary 376, 909
Chandler, David 494, 500, 501, 561
Chandler, James 443–5
Chapman, Carol 13–14
Chapman, Raymond 567
Chappell, Fred 716, 721
Chappell, Vere 376
Chapple, John A.V. 558
Charles, Alobwede d'Epie 101
Charles, Casey 279–80
Charteris, Richard 905
Charters, Ann 748, 792
Chedgzoy, Kate 314
Cheeke, Stephen 511, 512
Chen, Kuo-jung 530
Cheney, Donald 245
Cheney, Patrick 237, 310
Cheng, Lisa Lai-Shen 27–8
Cheng, Vincent J. 641, 642
Cherchi, Paolo 719–20
Cheshire, Jenny 53–4, 83
Chesterman, Andrew 107
Cheung, King-Kok 711
Cheyette, Bryan 745
Chickering, Howell 206
Chierchia, Gennaro 63–4
Chihara, Charles S. 63
Childers, Joseph W. 556, 561
Chitham, Edward 562
Cholij, Irena 275, 434
Chomsky, Noam 19
Chothia, Jean 762
Christian, Margaret 231
Christie, Christine 117–18
Christie, Frances 115
Christie, William 522
Cimarosti, Roberta 879
Cinquemani, A.M. 346–7
Citko, Barbara 29
Clancy, Patricia 837
Clapp-Intyre, Alisa M. 563
Clare, Janet 314
Clark, Axel 839
Clark, Eve 12
Clark, James Andrew 68, 231
Clark, John R. 753
Clark, Judith 835–6
Clark, Kate 117
Clark, Marlene 192
Clark, Steve 393–4
Clark, Suzanne 740
Clark, Ursula 118

Clarke, Bruce 614
Clarke, Danielle 304
Clary, Frank 432
Clayton, Mary 165–6
Clayworth, Anya 600
Clegg, Cyndia Susan 246–7
Cleghorn, Angus 722
Clifford, Stephen P. 632–3
Clingham, Greg 386–7, 429, 430, 650–1
Clopper, Lawrence M. 192, 211
Cloud, Random 255, 431, 432, 908–9
Coady, Tony 824
Coale, Samuel Chase 689
Coates, Jenefer 750
Coates, Jennifer 83, 117
Coates, Richard 78, 79, 170
Coatsworth, Elizabeth 137–8
Cobbs, John L. 619–20
Cochrane, Peter 507
Cockerill, Tim 562
Coddon, Karin S. 288
Codell, Julie F. 547
Coe, Tony 260–1
Cohen, Jeffrey Jerome 217–18
Cohen, Josh 752
Cohen, Michal 118
Cohen, Monica 557, 565
Cohen, Ralph Alan 910
Cohen, Walter 277
Colacurcio, Michael J. 685
Colaiacomo, Paolo 502
Colburn, Glen 424–5
Coldewey, John C. 191
Cole, Sarah 626
Coleman, Daniel 850
Coleman, Linda S. 376, 518, 519
Coles, Robert 555
Colleran, Jeanne 820, 821, 847
Collett, Anne 824, 877
Collette, Carolyn P. 208
Colley, Ann C. 569–70
Collick, John 266
Collier, Heather 176
Collier, Suzanne 274
Collins, Merle 869
Collins, Paul 834
Collins, Tracy J.R. 627
Collinson, Patrick 230
Collis, Christy 823
Collu, Gabrielle 890
Colwell, Anne 721
Combe, Kirk 367–8
Comensoli, Viviana 308, 321, 333
Comley, Nancy R. 727
Comnes, Gregory 748
Condé, Maryse 804, 806, 869
Confiant, Raphaël 868–9
Conger, Syndy McMillen 533
Conlee, John 182–3
Conner, Patrick W. 144, 910
Connolly, John H. 46
Connolly, Margaret 201
Connor, Lester J. 657
Connor, Steven 614
Conrad, Peter 613, 825
Conrad, Susan 3
Conway, Alison 422
Coogan, Robert 231
Cook, Eleanor 496
Cook, Ian 550
Cook, Kay K. 471
Cook, Méira 854
Cook, Steve H. 714–15
Cooke, Brett 746
Cooke, Jessica 176
Cooke, Nathalie 858
Cooke, Simon 566
Cooley, Ronald W. 274
Cooney, Helen 223
Cooper, David 614
Cooper, G. Burns 707–8
Cooper, Helen 176, 182, 197–8, 202, 209, 239
Cooper, Marilyn M. 114
Cope, Kevin L. 377, 417
Copeland, Edward 417–18
Copeland, Nancy 371
Copeland, Rita 174
Copestake, Ann 74, 110
Coppell, Vicki 834
Corbett, David Peters 636
Corbett, Greville 12
Corbett, Mary Jean 528
Cordner, Michael 439
Cormack, Annabel 22, 62
Cormack, Lesley 233
Cornell, Christine 274
Corner, Julian 565
Corngold, Stanley 495
Corns, Thomas N. 347, 348
Cornwell, Gareth 627
Cornwell, Neil 750
Corradini, Michela 793
Corrigan, Brian Jay 308
Corthell, Robert 231–2
Corti, Lillian 780

Corum, Richard 287
Corver, Norbert 33
Cosgrove, Art 175
Cosslett, Tess 649
Costomiris, Robert 202, 906
Cotter, James Finn 589
Cotterill, Rowland 287
Court, Franklin E. 240, 383
Couser, G. Thomas 746, 787
Cousineau, Thomas 627
Cousins, A.D. 280, 503, 534, 844
Coustillas, Pierre 567
Cover, Ron 824
Cowden, Stephen 839
Cowie, A.P. 67
Cowman, Colleen 894
Cownie, Emma 137, 166
Cowper, Elizabeth 48
Cox, Barrie 75, 78
Cox, Don Richard 561
Cox, Jeffrey N. 446–7, 509–10, 538–9
Cox, John D. 192, 306–7
Cox, John F. 254
Cox, Joseph T. 723
Cox, Peter 504
Cox, Richard A.V. 80
Coyle, Martin 277
Craciun, Adriana 527
Craft-Fairchild, Catherine 416–17
Craig, Cairns 555
Craig, Hugh 316
Craig, Pamela Tudor 176
Craik, Roger 662
Crain, Caleb 281
Crain, Stephen 22–3
Crane, Mary Thomas 273–4
Crane, Susan 174
Cranny-Francis, Anne 115
Craven, Peter 825, 841–2
Crawford, Fred D. 620–1
Crawford, Jaimie 723
Crawford, Rachel 396
Crawford, Robert 381–2
Crawford, Walter B. 500
Creaser, John 457
Crehan, Stewart 482
Crépin, André 158
Crewdson, William H.P. 905
Cribb, T.J. 878
Crick, Bernard 638
Crimmins, James E. 550
Crittenden, Victor 837
Cronin, Gloria L. 782
Cronin, Richard 493, 498, 517
Cronon, William 359
Crooks, Robert 777
Crossley, Paul 175
Crow, Dallas 747
Crowdus, Gary 267
Crowl, Samuel 267
Crowl, Susan 576
Crowley, John W. 685
Crozier, Robert 662
Crumbley, Paul 915
Crump, Justine 430
Crystal, David 69, 391
Cuddon, J.A. 914
Cudjoe, Selwyn 866
Culicover, Peter 20, 21
Culpepper, Jonathan 114–15
Cummings, Brian 231
Cummings, Katherine 560
Cunningham, Andrew 178
Cunningham, J.S. 297
Cupchik, Gerald C. 121
Curley, Jonathan 754
Curley, Thomas 401–2
Curnutt, Kirk 728
Curran, Eileen 554
Curran, John E., Jr 247
Curran, Stuart 471
Curtis, Anthony 914–15
Curtis, Gareth 175
Cusack, Bridget 7, 56
Cushman, Ellen 93
Cutter, Thomas W. 692
Cvetkovich, Ann 566

Daalder, Joost 309
Dabydeen, David 861
Dagnall, H. 906
D'Agnillo, Renzo 586
Dahan, Gilbert 175
Dalberg, Vibeke 76
Daleski, H.M. 561, 699
Dalrymple, Mary 64
Daly, Brenda 750
Daly, Kirsten 463, 507
Daly, Macdonald 651
Daly, Peter M. 328
Dalziel, Pamela 567, 568
Damoff, Sharon Long 430
Damon, Maria 706, 707
Danahay, Martin A. 592
Dancygier, Barbara 60
Dane, Joseph A. 202, 906

Daniell, David 231, 252, 253
Daniels, Henry R. 78
Daniels, Richard 212
Daniels, Stephen 555
Darjowidjojo, Soenjono 98
Darling, Robert 844
Darlington, Beth 497
Das, G.K. 635
Dasenbrock, Reed Way 719
Dasgupta, Gautam 757–8
Dasgupta, Probal 95
Dash, J. Michael 867–8
Daumer, Elisabeth 660–1
Davenport, Edwin 308
Davenport, Mike 11–12
Davenport, W.A. 207–8
Davey, Frank 852, 859
David, Alfred 193, 209, 210
David, Deirdre 566
Dávidházi, Péter 460
Davidse, Kristin 27
Davidson, Adele 904
Davidson, Michael 706
Davie, D. 658
Davies, Carole Boyce 863
Davies, Cennard 179
Davies, Ceri 911
Davies, Damian Walford 457
Davies, Gareth Alban 912
Davies, Ioan 803
Davies, Leith 477–8
Davies, Lloyd 497
Davies, Paul 460–1
Davies, Stevie 562
Davies, Wendy 138
Davies, William D. 24–5
Davis, Gregson 868
Davis, J.C. 375
Davis, Jim 603
Davis, Kathleen 170
Davis, Kimberly Chabot 782–3
Davis, Leith 505
Davis, Mark 824
Davis, Peter A. 754
Davis, Phoebe Stein 732–3
Davis, Rocío G. 792
Davis, Tom 909
Davis, Tracy 604
Davison, Claire 178
Davison, Peter 637
Dawes, Kwame 870, 881–2
Dawson, Hugh J. 679–80
Day, Aidan 648
Day, Gary 503, 555
Day, John T. 231
Day, W.G. 427
Day-Lewis, Sean 670–1
Dayal, Samir 887–8
Dayal, Veneeta 64
de Almeida, Hermione 510
de Caluwé, Johan 39
de Grazia, Margreta 288
de Groen, Frances 836
de Hamel, Christopher 911
de Jong, Kenneth 11
de Jongh, Nicholas 768
de Klerk, Vivian 100–1
de Koster, Katie 729
de Lacy, Paul 152
De Marco, Nick 378
de Montluzin, Emily Lorraine 510, 906
de Rachewiltz, Mary 720
de Somogyi, Nick 282–3, 298
de Swart, Henriëtte 48–9, 58, 63
de Voogd, Peter 427
De Vries, Gerard 749
De Vroom, Theresia 191
Deamer, Dulcie 833
Dean, Misao 849–50
Dean, Paul 285
Dearden, James S. 905
Deats, Sara Munson 311, 312
Decker, Catherine 529
Decker, Jeffrey Louis 729
DeCoursey, Matthew 231
Deery, June 647
Dekker, Paul 64
Dekoven, Marianne 725
del Puppo, Dario 906–7
Delamater, Jerome H. 745
DeLamotte, Eugenia 877–8
Delaney, Bill 750
Delany, Sheila 181
Delbanco, Andrew 690
Delbridge, Arthur 98
Delli-Carpini, John 585
DeLoughrey, Elizabeth 864
Delsing, Lars-Olof 32
DelVecchio, Doreen 253–4
Delville, Michel 652
DeMaria, Robert, Jr 405
Demastes, William W. 760–1
Demers, Patricia 371
den Dikken, Marcel 33
den Otter, A.G. 481
Deneire, Marc 95

Denison, David 56–7
Denison, Patricia 664
Dentith, Simon 637
Deresiewicz, William 565
Derounian-Stodola, Kathryn Zabelle 784
Derrida, Jacques 644
Derry, Stephen 68, 582
Deskis, Susan E. 151
Dessaix, Robert 825
Detsi, Zoe 540, 761
Devadawson, Christel 883
Dever, Carolyn 553
Devereux, Cecily 595, 596
Deves, Michael 822, 824, 832, 834
Devigne, Robert 551
Devlin, Kimberley J. 641, 644
Devlin-Glass, Frances 847
DeVries, David N. 210–11
Dewhirst, Ian 562
Dhar, T.N. 884
di Biase, Carmine 234
Di Martino, Gabriella 8
Diamond, Elin 371
Diawara, Manthia 803–4
Dibert-Himes, Glenn T. 467, 471
Dick, John A.R. 231
Dickie, Margaret 915
Dickinson, Donald C. 913
Dickinson, Peter 857
Dickson, David 751
Diehl, Huston 273
Diensberg, Bernhard 71
Dietrich, Stephanie 220
DiGangi, Mario 311
Diggle, James 500
Dillon, Janette 192, 242, 283, 304–5
Dilworth, Thomas 725
Dilys, Rosalind 48
DiMarco, Danette 579
DiMarco, Vincent 222
Dimitriu, Ileana 821
DiNapoli, Robert 151, 153
Dine-Gamble, Amanda 667
Diniz, Flores Noqueira 266
Dinshaw, Carolyn 200, 208, 209
Dirven, René 39
Dixon, R.M.W. 5–6
Dixon, Robert 825, 832
Doan, James E. 325
Doane, A.N. 151, 910
Dobbs, Cynthia 782
Dobbs, Elizabeth A. 221
Dobranski, Stephen B. 276–7, 347, 348
Dobson, Teresa 260
Docker, John 824
Dockray-Miller, Mary 159, 163
Dodd, Philip 555
Dodgson, John McN. 75
Dodson, Mary Lynn 654
Doecke, Brenton 839–40
Doerksen, Daniel W. 334–5
Doerr, Joe Francis 131
Doetjes, Jenny 26–7
Doetschman, Sarah J. 896
Doheny, John R. 567
Doherty, Gerald 643
Doherty, Monika 38
Dolin, Kieran 556
Dollimore, Jonathan 301
Dolnikowski, Edith Wilks 232
Donaldson, Ian 317
Donaldson, Peter S. 266
Donaldson, Scott 728
Donnelly, Daria 473, 503, 695–6
Donnelly, Peter 562
Donner, Wendy 551
Donoghue, Daniel 150
Donoghue, Denis 574
Donovan, John 464
Doody, Margaret Anne 362, 421, 429
Doreski, C.K. 722, 774–5
Dorion, Henri 76
Dortort, Fred 484
Dosanjh, Rajit 382
Dove, Rita 709
Dow, William 746
Dowd, Maureen A. 539–40
Dowding, Geoffrey 327–8, 907–8
Down, Lorna 875
Downes, David Anthony 589
Downes, William 82, 83
Downing, Angela 116
Downing, Gregory 645
Doyle, Margaret 117
Drakakis, John 277, 288
Drake, Kimberley 782
Dransfield, Scott 561
Dretzke, Burkhard 84
Drew, Anne Marie 759
Drew, John 451
Driscoll, Michael S. 135
Drout, Michael C. 151
Drucker, Johanna 707
Dry, Helen Aristar 36
Dryden, Linda 621, 627
D'souza, Jean 95

du Maurier, Daphne 562
Dube, Allison 550
Dubey, Madhu 783
Dubinsky, Stanley 24–5, 34
Dubois, Dominique 869, 872–3
Dubois, Marguerite-Marie 149
Duchamps, Stephen West 248
Duclos, Donald 733
Duddy, Thomas 547
Dudek, Debra 854
Duer, Leslie T. 328
Duff, David 457
Duffley, Patrick 22
Duffy, Edward 489
Dugas, Don-John 367
Duggan, Carolyn 820, 821
Duggan, Laurie 834
Dumville, David N. 157
Dunbar, Robin 6–7
Dunbar-Hall, Peter 823
Duncan, Graeme 834
Duncan, Ian 382, 556, 567
Duncan-Jones, Katherine 255, 278, 281–2
Duncker, Patricia 650
Dundas, Judith 246
Dunhill, Rosemary 349
Dunn, James A. 527
Dunscombe, Kordula 838
Dunseith, Bridget 631–2
Dunton, Chris 802
DuPlessis, Rachel Blau 706
Durix, Jean-Pierre 869, 872, 892–3, 894, 895
DuRose, Lisa 722
Dussinger, John 419
Dust, Philip C. 247
Dutheil, Martine Hennard 561
Dutton, Richard 285, 314, 361
Duwell, Martin 826, 832
Dwyer, Bryan 823
Dwyer, Margaret 786
Dyson, R.W. 182

Eagleton, Terry 547
Earl, Anthony 236–7
Earl, James W. 131, 158
Early, Gerald 775–6
Earnshaw, Steven 555
Easton, Celia A. 359–60, 396–7
Eastwood, David 515–16
Eaton, Sara 275
Eaves, Morris 479–80
Ebeling, Jarle 38
Eberwein, Jane Donahue 915
Eby, Carl 728
Echard, Siân 185
Eckhardt, Regine 31–2
Edgecombe, Rodney Stenning 497
Edington, Carol 241
Edlestein, Marilyn 778
Edmunds, Susan 737
Edward, Simon 459
Edwards, A.S.G. 176, 201, 224, 240
Edwards, Barry S. 721
Edwards, Brian 827
Edwards, John 87, 180
Edwards, Mary Jane 909
Edwards, Owen Dudley 598
Edwards, Paul 493, 494
Edwards, Robert R. 185
Effiong, Philip Uko 770
Egan, Gabriel 255
Egerland, Verner 21
Eggert, Paul 906, 908–9
Eggert, Randall 35
Ehala, Martin 54
Ehrlich, Heyward 646
Ehrlich, Susan 109, 117
Eichberger, Dagmar 180, 913
Eide, Marian 642
Eisen, Kurt 762
Eisenach, Eldon J. 551
Ekman, Paul 552
Elam, Caroline 176
Eldevik, Randi 247
Elkin-Squitiere, Michelle 769
Elkins, Marilyn 740
Ellerington, E. 79
Elliott, Ralph W.V. 567, 580–1
Ellis, Bob 689
Ellis, David 631
Ellis, Lorna 563
Ellis, Michael 134
Ellis, Roger 143, 168
Ellis, Steve 208
Ellison, Julie 472
Elmore, Darrel Richard 723
Else-Mitchell, Rosamund 830
Elton, W.R. 272
Emeljanow, Victor 603
Emig, Rainer 614
Emmerson, Richard 192
Endelman, Todd M. 558
Engel, Dulcie 48
Engelhardt, Carol Marie 549
Engell, James 454, 502, 517

England, A.B. 507
English, Hugh 733
English, Mark 68
Engstrom, Sallee Fox 686
Enomoto, Yoshiko 651
Enright, Michael J. 161
Enstice, Andrew 825
Epp, Garrett P.J. 242
Epstein, Hugh 623
Epstein, Samuel 21
Erdinast-Vulcan, Daphne 624
Erdman, David 482
Ericksen, Janet Schrunk 151
Ermarth, Elizabeth Deeds 556
Ernest, John 780
Ernst, Thomas 29–30
Erskine-Hill, Howard 391–2
Erteschik-Shir, Nomi 20
Esche, Edward J. 296, 309–10
Esling, John H. 83
Essick, Robert N. 478–9, 479–80
Esterhammer, Angela 458
Estling, Maria 87, 94; (Lindquist) 97, 98, 100
Etheridge, Kate 524–5
Evans, G. Blakemore 278
Evans, G.I. 912
Evans, J. Martin 346
Evans, K.U.H. 109
Evans, Mark L. 911
Evans, Michael R. 78
Evans, Patrick 891
Evans, Robert C. 314
Evans, Zoe 11, 97
Everdell, William R. 613–14
Everest, Carol 216
Everton, Michael J. 737
Evitt, Regula Meyer 149
Ewert, K.A. 286
Ewu, Jumai 811
Ezenwa-Ohaeto 808–9

Fabre, Michel 793
Facchinetti, Roberta 8
Faflak, Joel 456
Fahey, Mary Frances 246
Fahy, Conor 906
Fairclough, Norman 114
Fairer, David 393–4, 397–8
Fakhri, Ahmed 120
Fallon, Stephen 347
Fanning, Christopher 427
Farr, Judith 915
Farrell, Patrick 12, 13, 16, 17, 24
Farrell, Susan 748
Fasick, Laura 414
Favret, Mary A. 471, 473
Fawcett, Peter 106
Fay, Elizabeth 458, 471
Faye, Esther 845
Fee, Margery 870
Feijó, Antonió M. 636–7
Fein, Susanna Greer 183–4
Feldman, Paula R. 464–5, 466, 471, 473
Fellows-Jensen, Gillian 77
Femia, Joseph 549
Fennell, Francis L. 588–9
Fenney, Joseph J. 588
Fenwick, Gillian 916
Ferber, Michael 480
Fergie, Deane 831
Ferguson, James 871
Ferguson, Moira 453, 694, 866
Fergusson, Francis 288
Ferlita, Ernest 589
Fernie, Eric 142
Ferns, John 589
Ferraro, Julian 392
Ferrier, Carole 839
Ferris, David S. 455
Ferris, Ina 445, 536
Ferris, Suzanne 539
Ferry, Anne 278, 710
Ferry, Leonard D.G. 333
Fertig, David 13
Feshbach, Sidney 640
Fetterley, Judith 682
Fichtelberg, Joseph 746
Fidler, Ann 904
Field, John 77
Field, P.J.C. 188
Fielding, Kenneth J. 550, 561
Fiet, Lowell 880
Filloy, Richard 637
Fincham, Gail 625
Finegan, Edward 57
Finlayson, John 213, 218
Finney, Brian 649, 889
Fischer, Olga 51, 54
Fischlin, Daniel 332
Fishburn, Katherine 685
Fisher, Carl 428
Fisher, John H. 203
Fisiak, Jacek 8, 9, 145
Fitts, Anne Malone 89–90
Fitzgibbon, Rosanne 832

Fitzmaurice, James 316
Fitzmaurice, Susan 9–10, 52, 71
Fizer, Irene 432
Fjalldal, Magnús 159–60
Flanagan, Kathleen 896
Flannagan, Roy 342–3
Fleck, Linda L. 745–6
Fleischer, Georgette 741–2
Fleissner, Robert F. 256
Fleming, G.H. 546
Fleming, John V. 214
Fleming, Robin 139
Fletcher, Alan J. 181
Fletcher, Pauline 561
Fliedl, Günther 18
Flint, Christopher 412–13
Flint, Kate 838
Flores, Lauro 790
Fludernik, Monika 883, 887, 888
Flutter, Naomi 830
Fodor, Janet Dean 24
Foley, Andrew 819
Foley, Barbara 781
Foley, J.A. 99
Foley, John Miles 147, 155, 206
Foley, Tadhg 546–7
Foley, Timothy P. 573
Folgado, Vicente López 116
Folks, Jeffrey J. 748
Fontana, Ernest 579
Foord, Kate 834
Foran, Jack 644
Ford, Jennifer 497–8
Ford, Marilyn Claire 734
Fordham, Signithia 93
Forester, Lee 164
Forey, Madeleine 277
Forni, Kathleen 202, 210
Forster, Jean-Paul 410
Fosso, Kurt 497
Foster, Donald W. 255, 281–2
Foster, John Wilson 598
Foster, R.F. 656
Fotheringham, Richard 909
Fowler, Alastair 342
Fowler, Elizabeth 200–1
Fowler, Rowena 68, 579
Fox, Danny 18, 19, 24
Fox, Elizabeth M. 633, 634
Fradenburg, Louise O. 174, 187, 203, 287
France, James 180
Franchot, Jenny 690
Franci, Giovanna 501–2
Francis, Elaine J. 40
Francis, Emma 473, 475
Francis, Vivienne 861
Franco, Dean 530
Frangos, Jennifer 519
Frankis, John 146
Franklin, Caroline 454
Franklin, J. Jeffrey 553, 563
Franklin, Michael 454
Franklin, Rosemary F. 750
Franko, Carol S. 647
Frantzen, Allen J. 144–5, 768
Fraser, Angus 562
Fraser, Corille 846–7
Fraser, Morag 825
Frawley, Maria H. 554, 558
Frazee, John P. 561
Freccero, Carla 287
Freed-Isserow, Eugenie R. 480–1
Freedman, Jonathan 696, 768, 793
Freeman, Donald C. 110, 114
Freeman, Elizabeth 688, 750
Freeman, Kathryn S. 547
Freeman, Margaret H. 915
Frega, Donnalee 420
Frehner, Ruth 642
French, Roger 178–9
French, William W. 259–60
Freundlieb, Dieter 119–20
Frickey, Pierrette 862
Friedman, Richard B. 551
Frieze, James 770, 780
Front, Dov 905
Frontain, Raymond-Jean 351
Frost, Lucy 837
Froud, Karen 24
Froude-Durix, Carole 873
Frow, John 822, 835
Fruchtman, Jack 467, 468–70
Fulford, Tim 394, 451, 452–4, 497, 499, 515, 516–17
Fuller, David 296, 309–10
Fuller, Gillian 115
Fulmer, Constance M. 554
Fulton, Gordon D. 420
Fulweiler, Howard W. 589
Furbank, P.N. 417
Furman, Wendy 353
Furst, Lilian R. 455

Gadsby, Adam 38
Gaffney, Carmel 845
Gaffney, Phyllis 590

Gage, Carolyn 313
Gahl, Susanne 39
Gajano, Sofia Boesch 142
Gal, Susan 83
Gale, Robert 729
Galef, David 222, 246
Gallman, Peter 32
Gallois, Cynthia 98
Gallup, Donald 763
Galperin, William 456, 522
Galve, I.G. 109
Gamallo, Isabel Anievas 650
Gants, David L. 298, 317, 906
Garabedian, Deanna M. 782
Garber, Marjorie 301
Garcés-Conejos, Pilar 116
Garciá-Ballester, Luis 178
Gardiner, Anne Barbeau 364
Gardner, Eric F. 564
Gardner, Stanley 482
Gardner, Viv 603–4
Gargano, Cara 770
Garlick, Barbara 833
Garlock, David 561
Garner, Helen 825, 830
Garner, Stanton B. 767
Garrett, Peter 113–14
Garrison, Mary 135
Gash, Anthony 270
Gaskell, Philip 912
Gasse, Rosanne 220
Gassenmeier, Michael 353, 499, 502
Gasson, Andrew 566
Gastle, Brian W. 211–12
Gatens, Moira 829–30
Gates, Barbara T. 557
Gates, Sarah 564
Gatrell, Simon 567
Gaull, Marilyn 517
Gauthier, David 549
Gautier, Gary 422–3, 425
Gay, Penny 562
Gbanou, Sèlom Komlan 812
Geary, Patrick J. 141
Geeraerts, Dirk 39
Geis, Deborah R. 767, 768
Geisler, Christer 38
Gelder, Ken 828
Gelineau, David 366
Gelling, Margaret 76, 78, 80, 81
Gelpi, Albert 662
Geluykens, Ronald 116
Gentles, Ian 375
George, Verna 877
Gerard, W.B. 723
Geritz, Albert 230–1
Gerster, Robin 826
Geyskens, Sara 27
Ghosh, Kantik 174
Ghosh-Schellhorn, Martina 887
Giannakidou, Anastasia 21
Gibbons, Luke 547
Gibbs, James 802, 811
Gibson, Chris 823
Gibson, Edward 19
Gibson, Rex 915–16
Gidal, Eric 492
Giese, Loreen L. 190
Gieskes, Edward 286
Gigante, Denise 595
Gilbert, Geoff 636
Gilbert, Helen 847, 848–9
Gilbert, Sandra M. 635
Gildersleeve, Britton D. 721
Giles, Fiona 833
Giles, Howard 83
Giles, James R. 751
Gilet, Peter 834
Gililov, Ilya M. 281, 318
Gill, David 625
Gill, Pat 372
Gill, Sean 549
Gill, Stephen 503, 561
Gillard, Patrick 38
Gillespie, Vincent 239–40
Gillett, Sue 843
Gilman, Sander L. 792–3
Gilmartin, Kevin 445, 445
Gilmartin, Sophie 553–4
Gilroy, Amanda 537
Gilroy, Beryl 869
Gilroy, Paul 745
Gilson, Annette 713
Ginsberg, Warren 216
Gioia, Dana 709
Giora, Rachel 108
Giorgi, Alessandra 61–2
Giotta, Peter 437
Girgus, Sam B. 746
Gisborne, Nikolas 28
Gladding, Jody 175
Gladsky, Thomas S. 749
Gladstone, J. Francis 568–9
Glasheen, Anne-Marie 176
Gleckner, Robert F. 454, 455, 499, 501, 521, 582

Glick, Leonard B. 175
Glinert, Lewis 67
Glover, Julian 257
Gneuss, Helmut 134, 169
Göbel, Walter 887, 888
Goddard, Angela 112, 113
Goddard, Cliff 39, 59
Godden, Richard 729
Goddu, Teresa A. 683
Godfrey, Bob 298–9
Godfrey, Mary F. 215
Godshalk, W.L. 286
Goetsch, Paul 162
GoGwilt, Christopher 626
Gold, Barbara K. 239, 304
Goldberg, Brian 596
Goldberg, Jonathan 288, 301
Goldgar, Bertrand A. 422
Goldie, David 659
Goldie, Terry 856–7
Golding, Alan 708
Goldman, Jane 616
Goldman, Paul 905
Goldstein, Jan 384
Goldstein, R. James 213
Goldsworthy, Kerryn 824, 831, 834–5
Goldsworthy, Peter 834
Goldweber, David E. 508
Gölz, Sabine I. 793
Gómez-Calderón, María 142
Gomme, Robert 905
Gondris, Joanna 255, 431, 432
González-Álvarez, Dolores 120
Good, James 725
Goodacre, Selwyn 905
Goodman, Jennifer R. 205
Goodman, Lizbeth 260–1
Goodman, Nan 699–700
Goodman, Robin Truth 628
Goodman, Susan 739–40
Goodridge, John 463, 504, 505
Goodson, A.C. 486
Gordan, Lucy 905
Gordon, Christine Mack 263
Gordon, David J. 604
Gordon, Dillian 176
Gordon, Elizabeth 96–7, 891–2
Gordon, Lyndall 661, 697
Gordon, Peter C. 34–5
Gordon, Robert 665, 759
Gordon, Scott Paul 429
Gordon, Walter M. 230
Gorfain, Phyllis 269–70
Görlach, Manfred 10–11, 94–5, 100, 101
Gorlier, Claudio 870
Gorra, Michael 874–5
Goto, Hiromi 854
Gould, Warwick 497
Gourdine, Angelette K.M. 769–70, 779
Gourdon, Gisèle 428–9
Grabher, Gudrun 915
Grace, Dominick 190
Graham, Colin 595
Graham, Elspeth 337
Graham, George 2
Graham, Nicholas 738
Graham, Timothy 132, 137, 142, 158
Grahame, Emma 829–30
Grandy, Karen 855–6, 857
Granger, Sylviane 37, 38
Granofsky, Ronald 633
Grant, Jamie 845
Grant, Kevin 870
Grant, Raymond 236
Grant, Simon 174
Graver, Bruce E. 196, 485–6
Gravlee, Cynthia A. 212, 217
Gray, Beryl 564. 565
Gray, Douglas 186–7
Gray, Edmund 658
Gray, Erik 579
Gray, Melinda G. 793
Gray, Peter 547
Gray, William 549
Greatbatch, David 114
Green, Jonathon 65–6
Green, Katherine 436, 438
Green, Keith 110
Green, Lisa 91
Greenblatt, Stephen 288, 301
Greene, Donald 403–4
Greene, Jack P. 389
Greene, Richard 658
Greenfield, Jane 914
Greenfield, Sayre 523
Greenslade, William 567
Greenwood, Chris 565
Greer, Germaine 368–9, 475
Greetham, D.C. 909
Gregori-Signes, Carmina 121
Greiner, Donald J. 752
Grella, George 745
Gretlund, Jan Nordby 753
Grey, George 911
Gribble, Jennifer 566
Grice, Helena 649–50

Grieve, Ann 834
Grieve, Thomas F. 7[illegible]
Griffin, Julia 370
Griffin, Susan E. 792
Griffith, Mark 163
Griffith, Ralph 178
Griffiths, Gareth 827, 884, 914
Griffiths, Rhidian 912
Griffiths, Tom 822
Grimshaw, Jane 19
Grisé, C. Annette 334
Groat, Erich 21
Grob, Alan 478, 488
Grodzinsky, Yosef 24
Grondelaers, Stefan 39
Groom, Nick 395
Groseclose, Barbara 548
Gross, Dalton 728–9
Gross, Jonathan David 506
Gross, Mary Jean 728–9
Gross, Robert F. 763
Grossman, Jay 691
Grossman, Marshall 278, 329, 334
Grossman, Michelle 843
Grosu, Alexander 63
Groves, David 480, 520, 535
Groves, Peter L. 237
Grovier, Kelly 496
Gruffydd, R. Geraint 179, 911
Grumer, E.R. 473
Gruner, Elisabeth Rose 566
Guagliardo, Huey 748
Guelzo, Allen C. 692
Guerard, Albert 625
Guerra, Jonnie 915
Guest, Harriet 555
Guibbory, Aschsah 329–30, 345–6
Gulden, Ann Torlav 350
Gunby, David 309
Gunderson, Michèle 859
Gunew, Sneja 854–5
Guntner, J. Lawrence 268
Gunzenhauser, Randi 747
Gurr, Jens Martin (Gassenmeier) 353, 499, 502
Gussenhoven, Carlos 11, 12
Gussow, Mel 669–70
Gustafson, Kevin L. 239
Gusun, Lu 69–70
Guthrie, James R. 694–5
Guy, Josephine M. 600
Guy-Bray, Stephen 505
Gwara, Scott 168, 169
Gygaz, Franziska 732

Haarder, Andreas 155–6
Haber, Judith 237, 313
Hack, Daniel 560
Hackett, Helen 331, 337
Hadfield, Andrew 247, 745
Haeberli, Eric 53
Haegeman, Liliane 53
Hafner, Joel 471
Hagan, Edward A. 547
Hageman, Elizabeth H. 331
Hagenbüchle, Roland 915
Hagstrom, Jack W.C. 723
Hagstrom, Paul 18
Hahn, Thomas 210, 214, 215, 219
Haiman, John 12
Hake, Stephen 560
Hala, James 159
Halasz, Alexandra 326
Hale, Dorothy L. 696
Hale, John K. 274, 348
Haley, David B. 356
Halford, Brigitte 87
Hall, Ann C. 759
Hall, J.R. 155, 156
Hall, Joan Houston 88
Hall, Jonathan 270
Hall, Kim F. 277, 278
Hall, Kira 117, 233
Hall, Simon 162
Hall, Stuart 861
Halliday, M.A.K. 42–3, 115
Halligan, Marion 832
Hallissy, Margaret 212
Halliwell, Steven 905
Hamer, Mary 289
Hamesse, J. 167
Hamilton, Robert 34
Hammer, Paul E.J. 302
Hammond, Antony 253–4
Hammond, Brean S. 356–7, 415
Hammond, Gerald 231
Hammond, J.R. 688
Hammond, Madeleine 79
Hammond, Paul 278
Hamner, Robert 879
Hampson, Robert 623
Hanabusa, Chiaki 256
Hanauer, David 120
Hanchard, Michael 776
Handley, Graham 563–4
Handley, Mark 140

Handwerk, Gary 445, 536
Hanford, H. Robin 879
Hankins, Nellie Pottle 407
Hanley, Keith 492
Hannaford, Richard 533
Hannahs, S.J. 11–12
Hannay, Mike 45
Hanning, Robert W. 221
Hanscom, Martha 750
Hansen, Elaine Tuttle 200, 208, 209
Hansen, Mark 531
Hansen, Niels Bugge 261
Hansen, Ron 588
Hansen, Steffen Stummann 81
Hanson, Elizabeth 235
Happé, Peter 191
Haralson, Eric L. 686
Harbert, Wayne (Carr) 164
Harbus, Antonia 150–1
Hardack, Richard 751
Harden, Edgar F. 561
Harder, Benjamin 641
Harding, Brian 916
Harding, Francis 811
Harding, Wendy 215
Hardman, Malcolm 181
Hardwick, Paul 211
Hardy, James D. 302
Harmon, Robert H. 907
Harmsen, Theodor 389
Harner, James L. 914
Harries, E.W. 473
Harries, Martin 768
Harrington, Jonathan 11, 97
Harris, Jocelyn 419
Harris, John 912
Harris, Jonathan Gil 325–6
Harris, Kate 210
Harris, Margaret 562, 833
Harris, Susan Cannon 646
Harris, Wilson 869, 870
Harrison, Andrew 635
Harrison, Gary 504
Harrison, John R. 481
Harrison, Keith 182
Harrison, Paul Carter 758
Harrison, William M. 633
Harrop, Dorothy A. 905, 912
Harrow, Kenneth W. 806–7
Hart, Clive 641
Hartmann, R.R.K. 67
Harwood, Britton J. 208
Haskell, Dennis 824, 832
Hassall, Anthony 832, 841
Hassler, Donald M. 647
Haste, Steve 556–7
Hastings, Tom 856
Hatakeyama, Yuji 31
Hattaway, Michael 313
Haughton, Hugh 569
Hausmann, F.-R. (Pollner) 157
Hawes, Clement 436–7
Hawes, Donald 560, 563
Hawke, John 844
Hawkes, Terence 284
Hawkins-Dady, Mark 665
Hawley, John 235, 308
Hawthorn, Jeremy 624
Hawthorne, Mark D. 654, 751
Hay, Eloise Knapp 625
Hayes, Bruce P. 11
Hayes, Julie 386–7
Hayes, Kevin J. 629
Haynes, Jonathan 811–12
Haynes, Roslynn 824, 828
Hayward, Paul Anthony 142
Haywood, Ian 458–9
Hazen, Kirk 14, 90
Head, Dominic 618
Headon, David 825
Heale, Elizabeth 238–9
Heaney, Peter F. 276
Heaney, Seamus 599
Heath, Jeffrey 50–1
Hecht, Anthony 713
Hecimovich, Gregg 579
Hecq, Dominique 847
Hedley, Douglas 501
Heffernan, James A.W. 493, 496, 531
Hegeman, Susan 556
Heim, Irene 58
Heim, Otto 893
Heine, Bernd 51
Hejinian, Lyn 706
Helgerson, Richard 305–6
Helleland, Botolv 76
Heller, Dana 777
Heller, Deborah 388
Heller, Tamar 566
Hellinga, Lotte 904
Helstern, Linda Lizut 786
Hendel, Richard 908
Henderson, Donald 141
Henderson, Ian 842
Henderson, Margaret 825
Henderson, Mary C. 754

Hendrick, Randall 34–5
Hengen, Shannon 276
Henighan, Stephen 889
Heninger, S.K. 229
Henne, Helmut 49
Hennelly, Mark M., Jr 560, 566
Henry, Alison 21–2, 84
Henry, Lauren 453
Hensley, David C. 455, 502
Henson, Elaine 297
Hepburn, Allan 743
Herbert, Christopher 556
Herbert, Michael 630
Herbst, Thomas 69
Herd, David 713
Hergenhan, Laurie 832
Heringman, Noah 463
Herman, Peter C. 246, 248
Herman, Vimala 114, 120–1
Herren, Michael W. 135, 143
Herrero-Olaizola, Alejandro 746
Herrington, Joan 770–1, 780
Hertz, Neil 489
Hescher, Achim 748
Hetherington, Naomi 531
Hetherington, Tom 568
Heuser, Alan 587
Heward, Edmund 552
Hewett, Dorothy 841
Hewings, Martin 116
Hewitt, David 534
Hewitt, Regina 455, 501
Hey, David 82
Heydt-Stevenson, Jill 456, 521–2
Heyns, Michiel 818–19
Hickey, Alison 500, 517
Hickey, Leo 105
Hicks, Jack 749
Hidalgo, Cesar A. 98
Hieatt, A. Kent 197, 245–6
Higbie, Robert 560
Higgens, Sydney 191
Higham, Mary C. 77
Highfield, John 146
Highley, Christopher 247
Higuchi, Masayuki 14–15
Hilgart, John 740
Hill, Joyce 134–5, 139, 167, 168
Hill, Judith 547
Hill, Kenneth 905
Hill, Patricia Liggins 775
Hill, W. Speed 229
Hiller, Geoffrey G. 237
Hillman, David 305
Hillman, Richard 234
Hills, Edward 835
Hilmy, H. 721
Hilton, G. 78
Hilton, Nelson 457
Hilton, Rodney 180
Hiltunen, Risto 10
Hinds, Hilary 356
Hinskens, Frans 85
Hinten, Marvin D. 309
Hinton, David A. 141–2
Hirai, Masako 565, 635
Hiroshi, Takahagi 261
Hirsch, Edward 713
Hirsch, Foster 757
Hirschman, Lynette 37
Hoagwood, Terence 510, 538
Hoare, Philip 599
Hoberman, J. 758
Hobsbaum, Philip 560
Hochman, Baruch 559
Hockey, Susan 36
Hodgdon, Barbara 266
Hodge, Merle 869
Hoeckley, Cheri Larsen 575–6
Hoefel, Roseanne 786
Hoeffner, James 14
Hoek, Michelle 152
Hoeveler, Diane Long 491, 527, 556, 582
Hoffman, Melvin J. 92
Hoffman, Stanton de Voren 625
Hofkosh, Sonia 460, 461–2, 473
Hogan, Anne 549, 571–2
Hogan, Eleanor 843
Hogan, Lisa 41
Hogan, Michael 41
Hogg, Richard M. 13, 15, 51, 54, 56
Hogle, Jerrold E. 445, 501, 536
Hogsette, David S. 502
Holbo, Christine 724
Holbrook, Peter 275, 301, 302, 315, 316, 351
Holderman, David 656
Holderness, Graham 266, 277, 637
Holditch, W. Kenneth 752, 764
Holdsworth, Nadine 555
Holland, John 713
Holland-Toll, Linda J. 735
Hollenberg, Donna 715–16, 740
Hollingworth, Andrew 722
Hollingworth, Brian 524
Hollis, Hilda 590

Hollis, Stephanie 166
Holman, Michael 590, 750
Holmes, David I. 348
Holmes, Janet 83, 97
Holmes, Michael Morgan 268, 273, 329
Holmes, Richard 486–7
Holmes, Robyn 909
Holway, Tatiana 561
Homans, Margaret 547
Honan, Park 270–1
Honegger, Thomas 146–7
Honigman, E.A.J. 256, 271
Hooke, Della 82
Hooton, Joy 835
Hooton, William R., III 335
Hopkins, Brooke 497
Hopkins, Chris 555
Hopkins, Lisa 272, 284, 307, 523
Hopper, Paul 50, 102
Horn, Anne Layman 602–3
Horn, Nicholas 747
Horn, Peter 817
Hornsey, Matthew 98
Horobin, S.C.P. 206, 210
Horstman, Joey Earl 751
Horton, Alison 351
Horton, Ronald A. 335
Horvath, Brooke 716
Horwitz, Deborah 787
Hospital, Janet Turner 842
Hotchkiss, Lia M. 267
Houben, Jan 61
Houen, Alex 628
Hough, Carole A. 77, 78, 79, 151, 152, 163–4
Houghton, David 39–40
House, Juliane 106
Houston, Amy 628
Howard, A.E. Dick 178
Howard, Carol 527
Howard, Hugh 905
Howard, James 37
Howard, Jean 301, 304
Howard, Skiles 241–2, 327
Howard, Tony 261–2
Howard-Hill, T.H. 909, 912
Howe, Fanny 716
Howe, Lawrence 700
Howe, Nicholas 133, 134, 143, 144, 150, 153, 158, 160, 168, 169, 211
Howe, Philip 696
Howe, Susan 706, 707
Howes, Marjorie 547
Hoyle, Susan M. 93
Hu, John Y.H. 258
Hubert, Susan J. 157
Hudson, Anne 240
Hudson, Nicholas 406
Hudson, Richard 44, 47
Hudston, Jonathan 296
Huggan, Graham 872, 883
Hughes, Derek 356
Hughes, Geoffrey 72
Hughes, Kathryn 562–3, 912
Hughes, Linda K. 594–5
Hughes, Mary Ann 826, 843
Hughes, Rebecca 745
Huisman, Rosemary 147
Hullah, Paul 493, 494, 496
Hulme, Peter 872
Hulse, Michael 845
Hulstijn, Jan H. 69
Hulvey, Monique 904
Hum, Sue 206
Hume, Robert D. 906
Hundsnurscher, Franz 108
Hundt, Marianne 96, 97
Hünig, Wolfgang K. 105
Hunt, Maurice 285
Hunter, Lynette 638
Hunter, Michael 391
Hunter, William B. 257–8, 277
Hurford, James R. 6–7
Hurley, Ann 333
Hurt, James 769
Hurwitz, Gregg Andrew 268
Hüsken, Wim 180
Hutcheon, Linda 599–600
Hutcheon, Michael 599–600
Hutchings, Mark 309
Hutchinson, Ann M. 368
Hutson, Lorna 295–6
Hutter, A.D. 566
Huws, Daniel 911
Huws, Gwilym 912
Huws, Richard E. 912
Hyde-Green, Victoria 905
Hyland, Ken 105
Hynes, Samuel 567, 580

Ignatow, David 713
Ikome, Otto M. 95
Inboden, Robin L. 596
Indyk, Ivor 846
Ingersoll, Earl G. 643, 654
Ingham, Patricia 212, 568

Ingle, Stephen 637
Ingram, Elizabeth Morley 227
Ingram, Fred 11
Ingrassia, Catherine 418–19
Innes, Christopher 604
Insley, Charles 138
Insley, John 79
Irace, Kathleen 254
Irigaray, Luce 117
Irish, Robert 654
Irving, Edward B., Jr 144, 910
Irwin, Margaret 328–9
Irwin, Michael 567
Isaac, Dan 764
Iser, Wolfgang 644
Isernhagen, Hartwig 792
Israel, Kali 557–8
Iten, Corinne 108
Ivanov, Vyacheslav 164
Iversenl, Margaret 872
Ives, Maura 568
Iwama, Marilyn 851
Iyeiri, Yoko 53

Jack, R.D.S. 336
Jack, Sybil M. 300
Jackendorff, Ray 21
Jackson, Elizabeth 148–9
Jackson, H.J. 456, 500
Jackson, MacDonald P. 52, 255, 298, 309
Jackson, Russell 264
Jackson, Vanessa Furse 594
Jacobi, Derek 257
Jacobs, Haike 11, 12
Jacobs, J.U. 819–20
Jacobs, Jane 828
Jacobs, Lyn 842, 844, 845
Jacobson, Dan 637
Jacobus, Mary 446, 536
Jacquette, Jane S. 374
Jadir, Mohammed 45
Jaeger, Jeri 14
Jaffe, Audrey 560
Jagger, Peter J. 551, 552
Jaidev 884
Jain, Jasbir 884, 888
Jäkel, Olaf 41
James, Brian L. 912
James, Gregory 67
James, Heather 81–2
James, Joy 783
James, Louis 869
James, Neil 826
James, Sheila 859
James, Susan 177
James, Terence 81
James, Trevor 894
Jameson, Fredric 624, 802–3
Janik, Vicki K. 277, 317, 328–9, 363, 437, 752
Jankowski, Theodora A. 274
Janowitz, Anne 447–9, 458, 473, 493, 504, 695–6, 699
Jansson, Siv 549
Jarman, Mark 709
Jarraway, David R. 713, 733
Jarrett-Macauley, Delia 865–6
Järvinen, Timo 67
Jarvis, Branwen 179
Jarvis, Robin 505
Jarvis, Simon 491
Jasczolt, K.M. 119
Jaworski, Adam 118
Jay, Martin 74
Jay, Timothy 72
Jefferies, Henry A. 180
Jefferson, D.W. 488
Jeffries, Lesley 73–4
Jenkins, Geraint H. 911
Jenkins, Hugh 353
Jenkins, William D. 645
Jensen, Michael 231
Jesson, Paul 257
Jiang, David 258–9
Jiji, Vera 759
Johannesson, Nils-Lennart 70
Johansson, Stig 38–9
Johns, Adrian 358–9, 911
Johnson, David 882
Johnson, David F. 154
Johnson, Greg 750
Johnson, Helen 2
Johnson, Jeff 757
Johnson, Keith 2
Johnson, Maria V. 782
Johnson, Nate 321, 333–4
Johnson, Richard F. 166
Johnson, Roberta 454
Johnson, Rochelle (Kerridge) 747
Johnson-Bailey, Juanita 778
Johnston, Alexandra F. 191, 308
Johnston, Freya 523
Johnston, Judith 562, 837–8
Johnston, Kenneth R. 487, 539
Johnston, Paul K. 272
Johnstone, Sam 905

Jolliffe, John 616
Jolly, Rosemary 815–22
Jones, Aled 912
Jones, Angela D. 518–19
Jones, Ann Rosalind 276
Jones, Chris 550
Jones, Christopher A. 135, 167
Jones, Dorothy 842–3
Jones, Elizabeth 510
Jones, Gareth Elwyn 179
Jones, Graham 80
Jones, Iwuan Gwynedd 911
Jones, J. Gwynfor 911
Jones, Jo Elwyn 568–9
Jones, Mervyn 561–2
Jones, Philip Henry 911–12
Jones, Robert 385
Jones, Shelley 911
Jones, Susan 629
Jones, Tegwyn 912
Joplin, David 497, 498
Jordan, Michael P. 116
Jordan, Richard 844
Jorgens, Jack J. 266
Joseph, Gerhard 595
Joshi, Aravind 62
Joshua, Essaka 602
Jost, Jean E. 215
Joughlin, John J. 275
Jowett, John 904, 907
Jucker, Andreas H. 108
Juhasz, Suzanne 915
Julius, Anthony 750
Jump, Harriet 466–7
Jupp, Peter 558
Jussawalla, Feroza 888

Kachru, Braj 98
Kaczynski, Bernice M. 136
Kahn, Madeleine 430, 472, 529
Kaiser, Jo Ellen Green 660
Kaleta, Kenneth 651–2
Kallicharan, Lakshmi 866–7
Kalnins, Mara 621–2
Kamensky, Jane 678
Kamijima, Kenkichi 503
Kamimura, Tetsuhiko 630
Kaminsky, Alice R. 752
Kamowski, William 205
Kanakaraj, S. 770
Kanazawa, Makoto 64
Kandiah, Thiru 95
Kanellos, Nicolás 790–1
Kanneh, Kadiatu 776
Kanno, Masahiko 229
Kapelke, Randy 604
Kaplan, Justin 691
Kaplan, M. Lindsay 323–4
Kapur, Akash 875
Karian, Stephen 356
Karl, Frederick R. 597
Karlin, Daniel 577
Kartiganer, Donald M. 733–4
Kasher, Asa 104
Kastan, David Scott 285, 909
Kastovsky, Dieter 15
Katriel, Tamar 108
Kattwinkel, Susan 763
Katz, Marc 455
Kaufman, Robert 463, 518, 535
Kawasaki, Masatoshi (Kanno) 229
Kawashima, Ruriko 21
Keach, William 463, 473, 474
Kearney, Anthony 594
Kearney, Jack 802, 820
Kearney, Martin F. 633
Keeble, Robert 750
Keefer, Michael 234
Keefer, Sarah Larratt 140, 144, 151, 165, 169, 910
Keeling, Bret L. 659
Keen, Maurice 176
Keen, Suzanne 554
Keener, Frederick M. 364
Keener, John F. 748
Kehler, Dorothea 277
Keiper, Hugo 242
Keith, Jennifer 369, 396
Keller-Cohen, Deborah 109
Kelleter, Frank 751
Kelley, Donald R. 230, 305
Kelley, Margot 792
Kelley, Philip 575
Kelley, Theresa M. 455
Kelley, Wyn 690–1
Kellman, Anthony 881
Kelly, Gary 473–4
Kelly, Henry Ansgar 204
Kelly, John 721
Kelly, Joseph 639, 640
Kelly, Katherine E. 604
Kelly, Michael 18
Kelly, Paul 549, 550
Kelly, Robert 713
Kelly, S.E. 138
Kelly, Veronica 847–8

Kelly, W.A. 229
Kelly, William B. 312
Kelsall, Malcolm 454, 528
Kelsell, Malcolm 528
Kelsey, Sean 326–7
Kendall, Gillian Murray 272–3, 274–5, 276
Kendrick, Stephen 566–7
Kendrick, Walter M. 566
Kennedy, Alan 638
Kennedy, Graeme 35–6
Kennedy, J. Gerald 728
Kennedy, Richard F. 433, 904
Kennedy, Richard S. 743, 752
Kenner, Hugh 719
Kenning, Douglas 490
Kent, David A. 591
Kenyon, Denise 75
Kenyon-Jones, Christine 488
Kermode, Frank 488, 628, 721–2
Kermode, Jenny 190
Kernerman, Ilan 67, 68, 69–70
Kerr, David 814–15
Kerr, Douglas 625
Kerr, Heather 831
Kerridge, Richard 618, 687, 747
Kerrigan, William 347–8
Kershner, R.B. 645–6
Keskinen, Mikko 753
Kewes, Paulina 361
Keymer, Thomas 392
Keymer, Tom 419, 422
Khair, Tabish 890
Khoi, Luu Truong 789
Kibble, Matthew 742
Kiberd, Declan 555, 597
Kidnie, Margaret Jane 904
Kiernan, Kevin S. 132
Kietzman, Mary Jo 350
Kilcup, Karen L. 693
Kiley, Dean 835, 842
Kilgarriff, Adam 67
Kilian, Jörg 49
Kilroy, Thomas 599
Kim, Yookyung 19, 64
Kimmelman, Burt 714
Kincaid, James R. 548, 562
Kindrick, Robert L. 222
King, Bruce 439, 886
King, E.M.B. 905
King, Jane 472
King, John N. 229
King, Kathryn R. 416
King, Roma A., Jr 576
King, Ruth 87, 117
King, Vincent Allan 723, 734–5
Kingsbury, Celia M. 628–9
Kinkead-Weekes, Mark 631, 634
Kinnane, Garry 840
Kinney, Arthur F. 231, 234
Kinney, Clare R. 197, 240
Kinsella, John 878
Kipling, Gordon 190
Kipperman, Mark 498
Kirby, Simon 6–7
Kirkby, Joan 825
Kirkpatrick, Peter 833
Kirkpatrick, Rod 905
Kirkpatrick, Sarah 905
Kirpal, Viney 879
Kirschner, Paul 628
Kirsop, Wallace 905
Kischuck, John 503
Kitahara, Hisatsugu 21
Kitson, Peter J. 451, 452–4, 457, 499, 515
Kitson, Peter R. 70
Klancher, Jon 445, 536
Klein, Marcus 752
Kleinke, Sonja 42
Kleinschmidt, Harald 139–40
Klepac, Richard 437
Kliman, Bernice W. 432–3
Klinkowitz, Jerome 749, 753
Klintborg, Staffan 87, 94; (Lindquist) 97, 98, 100
Klitgård, Ebbe 223
Klooss, Wolfgang 892, 896
Kloss, Robert J. 634–5
Klotz, Michael 69
Kluender, Robert 20
Knapp, Peggy 208
Knappe, Gabriele 143
Kneale, J. Douglas 486
Knezevic, Borislav 556
Knight, Charles A. 422
Knight, Charmain 562
Knight, Chris 6–7
Knight, Stephen 184–5
Knights, L.C. 288
Knoepflmacher, U.C. 554, 566
Knott, David 906
Knowles, Frank 106
Knowles, Owen 623
Knowles, Ronald 269, 284
Knowlton, Eloise 640–1, 910
Knox-Shaw, Peter 495, 530

Ko, Yu Jin 276
Kobayashi, Kaori 846
Koch, Mark 233
Kodat, Catherine Gunther 769
Koehler, G. Stanley 723–4
Koestenbaum, Wayne 624
Kohler, Michael 512, 539
Kojecky, Roger 635
Kolb, Gwin 67, 404–5
Kolb, Jack 596, 597
Kolin, Philip C. 764–5, 769
Kolodny, Annette 693
Kom, Ambroise 805
Komuro, Yuri 68
Konkle, Lincoln 765
Kornexl, Lucia 15
Korshin, Paul 384
Kortmann, Bernd 55
Kosmider, Alexia 784
Koss, Gerhard 76
Kossew, Sue 823
Kostalevsky, Marina 749
Kostelanetz, Richard 715, 757
Kothari, Rita 884
Kouffman, Avra 376
Kozikowski, Stanislaus J. 290
Krabbendam, Hans 748, 792
Krahmer, Emiel 61
Kramer, Andreas 642
Kramer, Dale 567, 568
Kramer, David 563
Kramer, Michael P. 746
Kramnick, Jonathan Brody 385–6
Kran, Paul A. 560
Kratzer, Angelika 58
Kraus, Sharon 192
Kraut, Anthea 779
Kreidler, Charles W. 74
Kremer, Lillian S. 751
Kress, Gunther 114, 116
Kretzschmar, William A., Jr 88–9, 92
Kreyling, Michael 739
Krier, Theresa M. 196, 197, 240, 245, 276
Kroeber, Karl 488, 784–5
Kroll, Jeri 844, 845
Kronenfeld, Judy 290–1
Krug, Manfred 49
Kruger, Steven F. 174, 200, 767, 768
Krygier, Marcin 8, 9, 15
Kubitschek, Missy Dehn 782
Kucich, Greg 456, 471, 538
Kuha, Mai 101
Kuhlmann, Deborah 874
Kuhn, Joaquin 589–90
Kuhnheim, Jill S. 791
Kuiken, Don 120
Kuin, Roger 242–3, 243–4, 278–9
Kumar, Arvind 68–9
Kumar, T. Vijay 884
Kumin, Maxine 503, 713
Kuortti, Joel 889
Kupsch, Kenneth 751
Kurata, Seiji 749
Kurtzer, Sonja 826
Kuzma, Faye 746
Kytö, Merja 10, 56

Labbe, Jacqueline 449–50, 457, 489
Labbie, Erin F. 429
Labov, William 83, 91
Labriola, Albert C. 354
Lacabanne, Sonia 896
LaCapra, Dominick 559
Lacarides, Alex 74
La Chance, Charles 506, 507
Laenzlinger, Christopher 31
Laing, Margaret 71
Laird, Edgar 224
Lalla, Barbara 877
Lalonde, Chris 786
Lamb, Jonathan 422
Lamb, Mary Ellen 275
Lambert, Elizabeth 406–7
Lamos, Colleen 643
Lan, Li 69
Lancashire, Ian 255, 256, 282
Lancaster, John 723
Landau, John 699
Landman, Fred 63
Landman, James 213–14, 219
Landry, Donna 356–7
Lanehart, Sonja L. 92
Lang, Cecil Y. 572–3
Lang-Peralta, Linda 519
Lange, Robert 557
Langendoen, D. Terence 2
Langley, T.R. 366
Langridge, Natasha 668
Lanier, Douglas 266, 267–8
Lanza, Carmelia Delia 791
Lapidge, Michael 136, 169
Laplace-Sinatra, Michael 532
Lapointe, Steven 12, 13, 16, 17, 24
Lapotaire, Jane 257
Larbalestier, Jan 829–30
Larkin, Edward 681

Laroque, François 270, 284
Larrissy, Edward 614
Larrivée, Pierre 22
Larsen, Lyle 439
Lascarides, Alex 64, 110
Lascombes, André 191, 298, 313
Lass, Andrew 716
Lassner, Phyllis 742
Latham, Sean 735
Lau, Beth 458
Lavers, Norman 749
Lavid, Julia 116
Law, Viven 136
Lawford, Cynthia 467
Lawler, John M. 36–7
Lawler, Justus 582–4
Lawless, Beverly 232
Lawlor, Clark 392
Lawrence, Karen 641
Laws, J. 280–1
Lawson, Elizabeth 837
Lawton, David 174
Lazer, Hank 706
Le Bourgeois, John Y. 591
Leader, Zachary 458–9, 499
Leask, Nigel 454, 501
Leaska, Mitchell 616
Leavis, F.R. 625
Leavis, L.R. 634, 647
Leavitt, David 549
Leavitt, Richard Freeman 764
Lebdai, Benaouda 810–11
LeBlanc, Jim 644
Ledesma, M. Nieves Rodriguez 238
Ledgerwood, Mikle David 164
Lee, A. Robert 776, 787–8, 792
Lee, Alvin A. 162–3
Lee, Chris 823, 838
Lee, David 42
Lee, Debbie 500, 510
Lee, Joan 76
Lee, Mabel 826
Legendre, Géraldine 19
Leggatt, Alexander 312–13
Leggett, B.J. 722
Legler, Gretchen 687–8
Lehan, Richard 683–4
Lehman, David 846
Lehmann, Sophia 751
Leicester, H. Marshall 200, 208
Leighton, Angela 475
Leitner, Gerhard 98
Lemert, Charles 783
Lemke, Jay 115
Lenard, Mary 561
Lenk, Uta 105
Leonard, Garry 646
Leonard, John 342, 343–4, 351
LePage, John 281
LePage, Robert 83
Lerer, Seth 192, 203, 211
Leslie, Marina 229–30, 337–8
Leslie, Michael 302
Lesnick-Oberstein, Karin 619
Letemendia, V.C. 638
Letley, Emma 569
Leuschner, Torsten 50
Leusmann, Harald 875
LeVasseur, Jeanne 590
Levenson, Michael 725–6
Lever, Susan 832
Levertov, Denise 713
Levesque, Richard 747
Levin, Carole 303–4
Levin, Kate 429
Levin, Magnus 87, 94; (Lindquist) 97, 98, 100
Levin, Richard A. 308–9
Levin, Samuel R. 73
Levin, Susan M. 535
Levine, Caroline 565
Levine, Joseph M. 230
Levine, Laura 301
Levine, Michael 748
Levine, Nina S. 282
Levine, Philip 510, 713
Levine, Robert S. 690
Levy, Michael 880–1
Lew, Joseph 453
Lewalski, Barbara K. 302, 330, 347, 351
Lewis, Becky 471–2
Lewis, Ceri W. 179
Lewis, Jayne Elizabeth 187–8
Lewis, Linden 863
Lewis, Paul 566
Lewis, Pericles 626
Lewis, Robert P. 565–6
Lewis, Scott 575
Lezra, Jacques 730
Lhamon, W.T. 756
Li, Ruru 258–9
Li, Wenxin 721
Liberman, Anatoly 157
Lick, Ho Chee 99
Liddle, Dallas 563
Lieber, Rochelle 16

Liebler, Naomi Conn 267
Liedtke, Frank 46
Lilly, Paul R., Jr 749
Lim, Walter S. 233–4, 349
Limbrick, Peter 894–5
Lindahl, Carl 200, 206
Lindauer, Thomas 32
Lindenbaum, Peter 352
Lindley, Arthur 208
Lindley, David 302, 316
Lindley, Phillip 176
Lindop, Grevel 519
Lindquist, Hans 87, 94, 97, 98, 100
Lindsay, Elaine 824, 840
Lindsay, Geoffrey 717
Linebarger, David M. 722
Ling, Jinqui 788
Link, Godehard 60
Linkin, Harriet Kramer 470–2
Linton, Joan Pong 324–5
Lintvelt, Jaap 791–2
Lionarons, Joyce Tally 153–4, 166
Lipking, Lawrence 399–401
Lishman, J.R. 146
Little, Arthur L. 273
Little, Lester K. 142
Littleton, Jacob 419
Litvak, Joseph 560
Litz, A. Walton 719
Liu, John M. 789
Liuzza, Roy Michael 168
Livia, Anna 233
Livingstone, Ira 473
Lloyd, Brian 828
Lloyd, Nesta 179
Lloyd, Thomas 911
Llwyd, Rheinallt 911
Lo, Jacqueline 848
Lock, Charles 567, 580
Lock, Helen 777
Lockerd, Benjamin G., Jr 660
Lockwood, Alan 14
Loewenstein, David 348
Loewenstein, Joseph F. 909
Loewinsohn, Ron 747
Logan, Deborah Anna 556
Logan, William 751
Lokke, Kari 454–5, 472
London, April 422
Londré, Felicia Hardison 753–4
Long, Michael 234
Long, W.H. 552
Longenbach, James 708–9
Longstaffe, Stephen 269, 284
Looker, Mark 874
Loomba, Ania 278, 284, 885–6
Looser, Devoney 523–4
Lopatin, Nancy P. 520
Lord, Ursula 622
Lorentzon, Leif 811
Lothe, Jakob 568
Lott, Sydney 567
Loughrey, Bryan 637
Louis, M.K. 478
Louis, William Roger 389, 631, 638
Loux, Michael J. 59
Love, Janice 591
Loveridge, Mark 396
Lowe, Kathryn A. 131, 132–3
Lowe, Lisa 789
Lowe, Valerie 114
Lowenherz, David H. 905
Lower, Charles B. 909–10
Luborsky, Ruth Samson 227
Lucas, Angela M. 216
Lucas, John 457, 482, 505
Lucas, Justin 824
Lucas, Rose 843, 845
Ludwig, Sämi 888
Lund, Eric 231
Lund, Roger 384
Lundin, Roger 694
Lupack, Alan 210
Lupack, Barbara Tepa 748–9
Lupton, Mary Jane 783
Luscombe, Christopher 257
Lussier, Mark 501
Lutz, Alfred 394
Lynch, Deirdre Shauna 410–11
Lynch, Jack 404
Lynch, Maryanne 830
Lyne, Raphael 240
Lynes, Jeanette 852–3
Lyons, Donald 723
Lysack, Krista 592

Mabille, Emile 912
Macaskill, Brian 820
MacCabe, Colin 266
MacCann, Donnarae 701
MacDonald, A.A. 187, 238
MacDonald, D.L. 453
MacDonald, Jan 604
Macdonald, Mairi 486
Macdonald, Ronald R. 275
MacDougall, Norman 187

Mace, Nigel 187, 240–1
MacEachern, Margaret 11
MacFarlane, Cameron 357
Machan, Tim William 203
Machann, Clinton 549, 573–4
Macintyre, Jean 316
Mack, Robert L. 394–5
Mackenzie, J. Lachlan 46–7
Mackey, Nathaniel 706
Mackintosh, Kristen 69
MacLachlan, Alastair 356
MacLean, Gerald 356–7
Macleod, Dianne Sachko 547
Macleod, Glen 725
MacMurraugh-Kavanagh, Madelaine 665
Macrae-Gibson, O.D. 146
Madden, David W. 745
Madden, Lionel 912
Maddocks, Hilary 913
Madelaine, Richard 254
Madigan, Andrew J. 746
Madigan, Maura Bowen 746
Maertz, Gregory 454–5, 502, 503
Maes-Jelinek, Hena 879
Maffi, Mario 793
Magarian, Barry 511
Magennis, Hugh 147, 167–8
Magi, Aldo P. 737
Magnuson, Paul 500
Magnusson, Lynne 279
Maguire, Laurie E. 285, 906, 909
Mahaffey, Vicki 643, 644
Mahon, Derek 598–9
Mahon, John W. 261
Mahoney, Christina 668
Mahoney, John L. 455, 503, 572
Mahony, Robert 409–10
Mahood, M.M. 504–5
Maingard, Jacqueline 820–1
Majeed, Javed 550
Makdisi, Saree 451, 452, 491
Makeham, Paul 848
Makin, Peter 719
Makuck, Peter 721
Makurenkova, Svetlana 237–8
Malcolm, David 565
Malcolm, Janet 834
Malcolm, Karen 116
Maley, Willy 247–8
Malin, Irving 716
Mallett, Phillip 567, 580
Malmkjaer, Kirsten 105–6
Malouf, David 827, 832
Malpas, Simon 555
Malpezzi, Frances M. 248
Mancoff, Debra N. 572, 594
Mandell, Laura 478
Manganaro, Marc 614
Mangum, Teresa 561
Manheim, Michael 762
Manion, Margaret M. 912–13
Mann, Harveen Sachdeva 890
Mann, Thomas 914
Manning, John 227
Mansell, F. Darrel 597
Mansfield, Elizabeth 554
Manus, Gerald I. 73
Manus, Muriel R. 73
Manzini, Rita 20
Maponya, Maishe 821
Mapstone, Sally 186, 187, 239
Marc'hadour, Germain 231
Marchitello, Howard 326
Marcus, Laura 745
Marcus, Leah 255, 301, 316
Marcus, Miriam 626
Marcus, Phillip L. 719
Mårdberg, Maria 778
Mardis, Jas 776
Marello, Carla 67
Mares, F.H. 254
Mariani, Paul 586–7, 713
Mariniello, Silvestra 747
Marker, Frederick J. 604
Markley, A.A. 596
Markley, Robert 366
Marks, Arthur S. 463
Marks, Emerson R. 495, 502
Marks, Richard 911
Marlatt, Daphne 858–9
Marotti, Arthur F. 231–2, 361
Marquis, Paul A. 237
Marranca, Bonnie 757–8
Marsden, Jean I. 271, 433
Marsden, Richard 134
Marsh, Alec 720
Marsh, Joss 72
Marsh-Lockett, Carol P. 779
Marshall, Adré 698
Marshall, Alan 356
Marshall, Cynthia 275–6
Marshall, Gail 601–2
Marshall, W. Gerald 377
Marti-Olivella, Jaume 746
Martin, Arthur Patchett 837

Martin, Carol A.N. 197
Martin, Catherine Gimelli 344–5
Martin, J.R. 115
Martin, Peter W. 98
Martin, Rex 549–50
Martin, Robert A. 751
Martin, Robert K. 733, 733
Martin, Roger 349–50
Martin, Stefan 91
Martin, Susan 823, 838
Martin, Sylvia 824
Martin, Tera 790
Martinez, Elizabeth Coonrod 864
Martinez-Cabeza, Miguel Ángel 121
Martz, Louis L. 635, 719
Marucci, Franco 589
Masiero, Pia 734
Mason, Ian 106
Mason, Roger A. 188
Massai, Sonia 256, 274, 434
Masselink, Noralyn 339
Massey, Dawn 306
Masten, Jeff 331
Masten, Jeffrey 254
Matchinske, Megan 232, 324
Matheson, C.S. 456
Matheson, Lister M. 236
Mattessich, Stefan 751
Mattheisen, Paul 567
Matthews, H.C.G. 552
Matthews, S. Leigh 851
Matthews, Susan 459, 482
Matthewson, Lisa 62
Matthiessen, C.M.I.M. 116
Matus, Jill L. 782
Maud, Ralph 718
Maurel, Sylvie 876
Maurer, Margaret 432
Maurer, Shawn Lisa 388
Mayer, Sigrid 750
Mayers, Rhona 834
Mayerthaler, Willy 18
Maynard, Jessica 555
Maynard, John 577
Maynard, Stephen 307, 333
Mays, J.C.C. 490, 493
Mazella, David 428
Mazzeo, Tilar J. 463, 520
Mazzio, Carla 305
Mazzotta, Guiseppe 719
McAdam, Ian 307
McArthur, Tom 2–3, 67, 68, 69–70, 84, 93–4
McBride, Christopher 118
McBride, Kari Boyd 329–30
McCabe, Richard 257
McCabe, Susan 723
McCaffery, Steve 706, 707
McCalman, Iain 389, 464
McCandless, David 274
McCann, Andrew 825, 838
McCann, Joe 905
McCarren, Vincent P. 157, 202
McCarron, Bill 751
McCarthy, Karen 862
McCauley, Kym 905
McClagan, Margaret 97
McClatchy, J.D. 713
McClellan, William 216
McClelland, John 906
McClintock, James I. 748
McClure, Peter 80
McColley, Diane Kelsey 360
McConachie, Bruce 754
McConnell-Ginet, Sally 117
McCooey, David 826
McCormack, Jerusha 597, 598
McCracken, Scott 621
McCrea, Brian 413–14
McCredden, Lyn 822–3, 827, 831, 844
McCulloch, Ann 824
McCullough, Peter 232–3
McCutcheon, Elizabeth 231, 234
McDaniel, Dana 23–4
McDaniel, Susan Leas 89
McDavid, Virginia G. 89
McDermott, Anne 404
McDermott, John Francis 701–2
McDonagh, Josephine 473, 474–5
McDonald, Ian 866–7
McDonald, Joyce 738–9
McDonald, Roger 832
McDonald-Smythe, Antonia 877
McDonell, Jennifer 822, 832, 834
McDonough, Terrence 547
McDowell, Paula 357, 423–4
McDowell, Robert 709
McEachern, Claire 352
McEathron, Scott 457, 514
McFarland, Ron 761
McFarland, Thomas 498, 501, 517
McGann, Jerome J. 446, 467–8, 592, 906
McGavin, John J. 190
McGee, Patrick 644
McGerr, Rosemarie P. 199–200
McGinnis, Martha 18

McGovern, John 614
McGowan, Joseph 170
McGuinness, Frank 598
McGurk, Patrick 133–4
Mchombo, Sam 64
McInerney, Maud Burnett 220, 591
McInerney, Stephen 845
McIntosh, Carey 383–4
McIntosh, Marjorie Keniston 178
McIntyre, Karen 870
McJanet, Linda 431
McKay, Ian 905
McKay, Nellie Y. 772–3
McKee, Cecile 23–4
McKendrick, Scot 910–11
McKenna, Mark 824
McKenzie, D.F. 437
McKeon, Michael 422, 536
McKinley, Kathryn L. 215
McKinnon, Ann 787
McKittrick, David 175
McKusick, James C. 453, 498
McLaren, John 826–7
McLaughlin, Kevin 560
McLaughlin, Robert L. 751
McLaverty, Jim 906
McLuskie, Kate 314
McManus, Clare 314
McMullan, Gordon 270, 284, 337
McMullin, B.J. 906
McMurray, Price 351
McNally, Louise 20, 64
McNamara, Marygai 828
McNaughton, Howard 891
McNeilly, Kevin 714
McNiven, Ian 829
McPhee, Constance C. 548
McPherson, James and Patricia 691–2
McPherson, Sandra 421–2
McRae, John 112
McSweeney, Kerry 488–9
McTurk, Rory 223
McVea, Deborah 631
McVeigh, Daniel M. 502
McWatt, Mark 870
Mda, Zakes 821–2
Meckier, Jerome 560
Medalie, David 819
Medhurst, Jamie 912
Medine, Peter E. 330, 334
Medoro, Dana 751
Mee, John 480, 889
Mee, Jon 482, 499
Meek, Donald E. 81
Meens, Rob 135
Megill, Allan D. 551
Mehrotra, Raja Ram 100
Meindl, Dieter 738
Mellinkoff, Ruth 911
Mellor, Anne K. 471, 472
Melnyk, George 853–4
Menache, Sopia 181–2
Menke, Richard 653
Merchant, Jason 21
Merchant, Peter 549, 594
Meredith, Peter 191
Meritt, Mark D. 507
Merkenstein, Aria 101
Meron, Theodore 283
Merriam, Thomas 286
Merrill, James 716
Merrin, Jeredith 658–9
Merritt, Henry 656–7
Mertz, J.B. 479
Messent, Peter 700
Messmer, Marietta 915
Metzger, David 721
Metzger, Mary Janell 277
Meunier, Fanny 37
Mey, Jacob L. 103–4, 915
Meyer, Rosalind S. 627
Meyer, Sandra 721
Meyer, Stephen 730
Meyer, William E.H., Jr 734
Meyers, Jeffrey 638, 792
Miall, David S. 120, 458, 496
Michael, Ian 10
Michael, Mark 408–9
Middleton, Anne 906
Middleton, Peter 707
Migge, Bettina 102
Mighall, Robert 555
Mike, Chuck 811
Miki 859–60
Milbank, Alison 570–1
Miles, John 722
Miles, Patrick 262
Milhous, Judith H. 906
Miller, Corey A. 88
Miller, Cristanne 915
Miller, D.A. 559, 566
Miller, Harvey 177
Miller, J. Hillis 559
Miller, James 768
Miller, Jim 44–5, 85
Miller, Michael I. 89

Miller, Nancy Weitz 373
Miller, Naomi J. 329
Miller, Norma 629
Miller, Paul 838
Miller, Paul Allen (Gold) 239, 304
Miller, Paul J.W. 179
Miller, Stephen 910
Miller, Stephen Roy 252, 298
Miller-Duggan, Devon 721
Millgate, Jane 904, 906
Millgate, Michael 567, 581
Millier, Brett C. 713–14
Mills, A.D. 76
Mills, Alice 834
Mills, David 190, 647
Mills, Sara 117, 117
Milroy, James 83, 84
Milroy, Lesley 83
Milward, Peter 587
Minh-ha, Trinh T. 117
Minkova, Donka 145–6
Minogue, Kenneth 550
Mintz, Susannah B. 369
Minwalla, Framji 768
Mishoe, Margaret 90
Mishra, Vijay 884
Mitchell, Bruce 153, 154–5
Mitchell, Domhnall 696
Mitchell, Lee Clark 742
Mitchell, Mark 549
Miyoshi, Masao 802–3
Mockel-Rieke, Hannah 751
Moddelmog, Debra A. 727
Moddelmog, William E. 743
Modood, Tariq 550
Moeck, William 350
Moffat, Douglas 157, 202
Mogensen, Jens Erik 67–8; (Zettersten) 69, 71
Mohammed, Patricia 863
Moir, Martin I. 550
Moliterno, Frank 646
Monaghan, Charles 9
Monahan, K.P. 95
Mongia, Padmini 624
Monnas, Lisa 176
Monserrat, Gilles 82, 286
Montefiore, Janet 661–2
Montgomery, Benilde 769
Montgomery, Marion 503, 753
Montgomery, Maureen E. 743–4
Montgomery, Michael B. 83, 88, 89
Moon, Rosamund 72
Mooneeram, Roshni 813–14
Mooney, Linne R. 198
Moore, Antony Telford 309
Moore, Gene M. 625
Moore, George B. 731–2
Moore, Jack B. 752
Moore, Jane 518
Moore, Marilyn Reppa 220
Moore, Mary 331
Moore, Michael 587
Moore, Nicole 841
Moore, Robin 550
Moore, Tony 833
Mora, Maria José 142
Morais, Elaine 98–9
Morash, Chris 547
Moretti, Franco 559
Morgan, Bill 716
Morgan, Jennifer L. 325
Morgan, Kenneth O. 551
Morgan, Sue 549
Morissey, Lee 436
Moroney, Maryclaire 247
Morrill, John 375
Morris, Daniel 750
Morris, Debra 561
Morris, Meaghan 824
Morris, Mervyn 881
Morrison, Michael A. 264
Morrison, Robert 520
Morrison, Toni 783
Morrissey, Lee 430–1, 529
Morrissey, Michael 891
Morse, Donald E. 753
Mortensen, Klaus Peter 492
Morton, Timothy 453
Moses, Daniel David 855
Moses, Wilson Jeremiah 776
Mosher, Harold F. 205, 644
Moss, Laura 889–90
Most, Andrew 793
Motten, J.P. Vander 372
Mottolese, William 387
Mottram, Eric 577
Moudileno, Lydie 813, 863–4
Mowat, Barbara A. 909
Moyle, Jo 506
Moyse, Mary 504
Mozina, Andrew 628
Msiska, Mpalive-Hangson 809–10
Mudimbe-Boyi, Elizabeth 813
Mueller, Janel 229, 347
Mufwene, Salikoko S. 90–1, 95

Muir, Bernard J. 912
Mukai, Tsuyoshi 223
Mukherjee, Arun P. 884
Mukherjee, Meenakshi 883–4, 889
Mukherjee, Tapan Kumar 68
Mulhearn, Francis 624
Mullally, Evelyn 176
Mullen, Bill 747
Mullen, David G. 336–7
Muller, Vivienne 823
Mulvey, Laura 275
Mulvihill, James 495, 514
Mundill, Robin R. 175–6
Munns, Jessica 356, 362
Munro, Craig 832
Munton, Alan 636
Murley, Susan 502
Murphy, Andrew 255
Murphy, Brenda 762–3
Murphy, Clare M. 231
Murphy, M. Lynne 68
Murphy, Michael 498
Murphy, Paula 598
Murphy, Sarah 859
Murphy, Sharon 562
Murphy, Willa 547
Murray, Christopher 669
Murray, Isobel 568
Murray, Keat 763
Murray, Laura J. 785
Murray, Stephen 88
Murrie, Linzi 826
Muse, Amy 435
Mussett, Griselda Cann 162
Mutalik-Desai, A.A. 745, 770
Muysken, Pieter 95
Myers, David Gershom 747
Myers, Lillian 335
Myers, Robin 907
Myers, Victoria 499, 517
Myers, William 548
Myers-Scotton, Carol 90
Myerson, George 578
Myles, Eileen 716
Mynors, R.A.B. 178
Myrsiades, Kostas and Linda 777

Nabholz, Ann-Catherine 894
Nabokov, Dimitri 749
Nachumi, Nora 529
Nadel, Alan 757
Nagashima, Daisuke 405
Najder, Zdzislaw 625
Nakai, Asako 629
Nakamoto, Kyohei 68
Nakamura, Masanori 19
Nakao, Keisuke 68
Nandan, Satendra 884
Nanney, Lisa 736
Nanton, Philip 861
Narain, Denise deCaires 876–7
Narasimhaiah, C.D. 889
Narayan, Shyamala A. 882–3
Nardo, Anna K. 564
Nash, Walter 113, 118–19, 496
Nassaar, Christopher S. 593
Natarajan, Uttara 498, 513
Nattrass, Leonora 515
Naughton, Joan 913
Naumann, Ralf 48, 63
Navarette, Susan J. 626
Neacey, Markus 567
Neate, Wilson 790
Neeleman, Ad 18–19, 26–7
Neill, Edward 581, 655–6
Neill, Michael 290, 298, 306, 309
Nelsen, Paul 432
Nelson, Gerald 8–9
Nelson, Karen 330
Nelson, Marilyn 709
Nelson, T.G.A. 71, 276, 305
Nesi, Hilary 69
Nettelbeck, Amanda 831
Nettels, Elsa 623
Nettleford, Rex 871
Nettles, John 257
Nevalainen, Terttu 54, 56, 229
Neville, Fionnuala 823
Neville, Graham 552
Neville, Jennifer 149
Nevo, Ruth 272
New, Melvyn 377–8
Newbrook, Mark 96
Newey, Katherine 605
Newey, Vincent 394
Newlyn, Evelyn S. 191
Newman, Judie 752
Newman, Karen 277
Newmeyer, Frederick J. 6–7
Newsinger, John 638–9
Newsom, Adele S. 869
Newson, Mark 19
Newton, K.M. 555, 563, 566
Newton, Norman 317
Ngwenya, Thengani H. 819
ní Fhlathúin, Máire 877, 878

Nicholes, Joseph 539
Nicholl, Charles 310
Nicholls, Peter 614
Nichols, Ashton 496
Nicholson, Andrew 506
Nicholson, Mervyn 723
Nicolaisen, W.F.H. 76
Nicolson, Marjorie Hope 359
Niedzielski, Nancy 83
Niemeier, Susanne 41–2
Nightingale, Benedict 670
Nikro, Saadi 845
Nile, Richard 840
Niles, John D. 150, 162
Nilsen, Don L.F. 553
Nilsson, Bertil 140
Nisbet, H.B. 536
Nixon, Jude V. 579, 588
Nkosi, Lewis 817–18
Noble, Christopher S. 501
Noël, Dirk 29
Noh, Eun-Ju 108
Nolan, Maggie 843
Nolan, Margaret 827
Noll, Mark A. 694
Noonkester, Myron 309
Norland, Howard B. 242
Norri, Juhani 74
Norris, Margot 641, 643, 644–5
North, Marcy L. 233
Norvig, Gerda S. 482
Novelli, Cornelius 213
Nunnally, Thomas 88
Nuttall, A.D. 278
Nuttall, Sarah 841
Nye, Naomi Shihab 716
Nyoongah, Janine Little 826

Ó Ciosáin, Niall 547
O Cróinín, Dáibhí 359
Ò Maolalaigh, Roibeard 81
Oakes, Michael P. 3, 4, 37
Oaks, Dallin 56
Oates, Joyce Carol 716
Oatley, Keith 121
O'Brien, Geoffrey 268
O'Brien, John 417, 438
O'Brien, Karen 394
O'Brien, Kevin 590
O'Brien, Timothy D. 212
O'Callaghan, Evelyn 876
O'Connor, Jacqueline 764
O'Donnell, Anne M. 231
O'Donnell, Heather 734
O'Donnell, William G. 716
O'Donoghue, Bernard 598
O'Grady, William 47
Ogura, Michiko 52–3, 160, 168
Ogwude, Sophia Obiajulu 818
O'Hara, Kieron 745
Oizumi, Akio 145
O'Keefe, Katherine O'Brien 131, 132, 139, 144, 147, 151, 165, 910
Okihiro, Gary Y. 789
Okochi, Sho 501
Okome, Onookome 811–12
Okpewho, Isidore 807–8
Oksefjell, Signe 38–9
Okuda, Yoko 625
Okunoye, Oyeniyi 808
Olaniyan, Tejumola 881
Oles, Carole 709
Oliver, Lawrence J. 737
Oliver, Lisi 139
O'Louglin, Thomas 135
Olsen, Alexandra H. 155
Olsen, Karin 154
Olsen, Lance 746
Olson, Glending 215
Omar, Asmah Haji 98
Ommundsen, Wenche 826, 827
O'Neill, Angeline 824
O'Neill, Michael 457, 486–7, 490, 537
O'Neill, Terry 638
Ongiri, Amy Abugo 777
Onslow, Barbara 554
Ooi, Vincent B.Y. 66–7
Oosthuizen, Susan 82
O'Quinn, Daniel 435
Orel, Harold 567, 581
Orgel, Stephen 316, 323
Orkin, Martin 275, 278, 284
Orlando, Emily J. 743
Ormond, Leonée 565, 578
O'Rourke, James 493
Orser, Frank 781
Orsman, H.W. 891
Orth, Myra D. 911
Ortiz, Simon J. 787, 855
Orton, Peter 164
Osawa, Fuyo 52
Osborn, Marijane 160, 214
Osborne, Hugh 562
Osborne, Laurie 255, 268, 432
Osofisan, Femi 802
Osselton, N.E. 10

Osteen, Mark 641
Österman, Aune 71
Ostermann, Ana Cristina 109
Ostovich, Helen 314, 316–17
O'Sullivan, Michael 663
O'Sullivan, Niamh 547
O'Toole, Fintan 598
O'Toole, Tess 568
Otter, Samuel 690
Ouyang Yu 826
Owen, Charles A. 219
Owen, Susan J. 356
Owen, W.J.B. 486, 497
Owen-Crocker, Gale R. 137, 150, 158
Owens, David M. 732
Owens, Louis 785–6
Owens, W.R. 417
Oz, Avraham 272, 277, 284–5

Paccaud-Huguet, Josiane 623
Pace, Joel 503
Pacheco, A. 331, 337
Pacheco, Anita 322–3, 359, 371
Paddon, Seija 532
Paducheva, Elena V. 62
Paetsch, Annabelle 581–2
Page, Norman 567
Page, R.I. 141, 165
Paley, Morton D. 458, 479, 480
Palmer, Caroline 183
Palmer, David 37
Palmer, Paulina 650
Palmer, R. Barton 222–3
Palmer, Richard H. 666–7
Palmer-Adisa, Opal 869
Pamp, Bengt 76–7
Panagopoulos, Nic 622–3
Panikkar, Chitra 645
Panitz, Florian 107–8
Papafragou, Anna 108
Papka, Claudia Rattazzi 222
Paquet, Sandra Pouchet 870–1
Paradis, Michel 95
Parameswaran, Uma 859
Paranjape, Makarand 883
Paravisini-Gebert, Lizabeth 863, 866, 869
Parekh, Pushpa Naidu 585–6
Parfenov, Alexandr 238, 258, 281, 317–18
Parini, Jay 716
Parish, Peter J. 551
Park, You-me 778, 791
Park, Young Me 30–1
Parker, Blanford 360, 392–3
Parker, Brian B. 765
Parker, Douglas H. 181, 231
Parker, Holly E. 647
Parker, Jo Alyson 423, 521
Parker, Patricia 288
Parker, Tom N.W. 242–3
Parkes, M.B. 229
Parr, Bruce 848
Parrish, T. Michael 692
Parry, Benita 819, 870
Parry, Charles 179
Parry, Joseph D. 189
Parry, P.H. 276
Partridge, Stephen 203
Pascoe, Judith 471
Patai, Daphne 638
Pateman, Carole 407, 408, 550
Paton, Priscilla 716
Pattanayak, D.P. 95
Patten, Janice 458
Pattern, Simon 845
Patterson, Annabel 230, 332–3, 520
Patterson, Daniel (Kerridge) 747
Patterson, Galina 750
Patterson, Lee 200, 208
Patterson, Martha H. 744
Patteson, Richard F. 873–4, 880
Paulin, Tom 278, 504, 512–13, 514
Paxson, James J. 192, 211, 212, 216, 217, 218, 220–1
Payne, Ann 911
Peach, Annette 506
Peach, Linda L. 782
Peach, Linden 647–8
Peaple, Simon 551
Pearce, Brian 264
Pearce, Lynne 649
Pearce, Roy Harvey 688
Pearce, Susan M. 913
Pearsall, Derek 201
Pearson, Jacqueline 520, 524, 528
Pearson, Jennifer 66
Pearson, Wendy 857
Pebworth, Ted-Larry 304, 368
Pechey, Graham 817
Peck, John 554, 555
Pecora, Vincent P. 556
Pedersen, Viggo Hjørnager 67–8; (Zettersten) 69, 71
Peer, Larry H. 491, 582
Peerbaye, Soraya 859
Peers, Douglas M. 550, 551
Peikola, Matti 748

Pelsmaekers, Katja 116
Peltason, Timothy 560
Pelteret, David 140
Pendleton, Thomas A. 267
Perceval, Florence 223–4
Pereira, Michela 179
Pereiro, James 552
Perelman, Bob 706, 707
Perera, Suvendrini 843
Pérez, María Calzada 121
Pérez-González, Luis 116
Pérez-Guerra, Javier 55, 120
Pérez-Torres, Rafael 791
Perkins, David 494, 500
Perkins, Elizabeth 825, 832, 848
Perkins, Moreland 521
Perloff, Marjorie 706, 707, 709–10
Perng, Ching-Hsi 258
Perry, Ruth 529–30
Perry, Seamus 457, 458, 490, 492, 500
Persoon, James 592–3
Pesetsky, David 18, 19–20
Pesman, Ros 839
Peterfreund, Stuart 485, 494
Peters, Helen 262
Peters, Pam 97–8
Peters, Sally 604
Peters, Stanley 19, 64
Peters, Thomas C. 647
Peterson, Carla L. 778–9
Peterson, Linda H. 554
Peterson, Richard 247
Petrescu, Ioana I. 152
Petrino, Elizabeth A. 695
Pettit, Alexander 415, 422
Pettit, Charles C. 567, 580
Pettitt, Clare 558
Peyer, Bernd C. 785
Pfaff, Richard W. 136
Pfau, Thomas 454, 455, 499, 501, 521, 582
Phelan, James 638, 727
Phiddian, Robert 409
Philip, M. Nourbese 869–70
Phillips, Adam 552
Phillips, Caryl 871–2
Phillips, Catherine 587
Phillips, Dana 747
Phillips, Gene D. 764
Phillips, Glen 844
Phillips, Gordon 905
Phillips, James 789
Phillips, James W. 913
Phillips, Menna 912
Phillips, Robert 716–17
Phillips, Terry 549
Philpotts, Trey 561
Pianesi, Fabio 61–2
Pickard, Richard 853
Picker, John 438
Pidduck, Julianne 524
Pierce, Jason A. 569
Pierce, John B. 483–4
Pieschel, Bridget Smith 753
Pietralunga, Mark 746
Piette, Alain 769
Pigg, Daniel F. 205, 213, 237
Pigman, G.W., III 229
Pilch, Herbert 146, 152
Pilkington, Adrian 110
Pilkinton, Mark 189
Pinch, Adela 456
Pincus, C.A. 356
Pinkney, Tony 458
Pinti, Daniel J. 203
Pintzuk, Susan 54
Piombino, Nick 707
Pippen, Judy 847
Pisapia, Biancamaria 751
Pitcher, Edward W. 904
Pitcher, John 294–5, 306
Pittock, John 383
Pittock, Malcolm 638, 657
Pizer, Donald 692–3, 744–5
Plag, Ingo 15–16, 102
Planinc, Zdravko 290
Plant, Raymond 550
Plasa, Carl 503, 555, 596
Plastow, Jane 814
Plath, James 728, 752
Plath, Zarina 877
Platter, Charles 239; (Gold) 304
Plesch, Véronique 190–1
Plotkin, Cary 588
Plotz, Judith 520
Plunkett, Felicity 832, 842
Pocock, J.G.A. 408
Podhoretz, Norman 751
Poellner, Peter 614
Pointer, Frank Erik (Gassenmeier) 353, 499, 502
Pointon, Barry 492
Politi, Jina 534–5
Pollak, Paulina Salz 645
Pollak, Vivian R. 915
Pollard, Denis E.B. 119

Pollard, Frances S. 905
Pollard, Velma 869
Pollner, C. 157
Polloczek, Dieter Paul 626, 746
Pon, Lisa 904
Pons, Xavier 844
Poole, Geoffrey 19
Poole, Kristen 270, 284, 313
Poole, Russell 148
Pooley, Roger 234
Pope, Rob 113, 916
Pope, Robin 834
Popeau, Jean 870
Pople, Ian 106–7, 118
Pörings, Ralf 39
Port, Robert 11
Porter, David 915
Porter, David W. 70, 169–70
Porter, Katherine Anne 740, 741
Porter, Pamela 911
Porter, Roger 750
Portner, Paul 48
Posener, Alan 255
Posnock, Ross 696, 773–4
Post, Jerrold M. 558
Postmus, Bouwe 567
Poston, Lawrence 463, 558
Potkay, Adam 406
Potkay, Monica Brzezinski 149
Potter, Garry 119
Potter, Lois 308
Poulson, Sally 566
Poulton, Cody 261
Pound, Scott 860
Powell, Brenda J. 330
Powell, Graeme 839
Powell, Kerry 604
Powell, Stephen D. 151
Powers, Alan 905
Prabhu, N.S. 95
Prasanna, A. Hari 745
Prendergast, David 94
Prescott, Andrew 133, 911
Prescott, Anne Lake 234, 333
Prest, John 552
Preston, Dennis 83–4
Preston, Margaret 547
Price, Glanville 1–2
Price, Huw 911
Price, Joseph G. 238, 258, 281, 317
Prickett, Stephen 498, 517
Priestley, David T. 378
Priestley, J.B. 624
Priestman, Martin 458, 619
Prieto-Pablos, Juan A. 119
Prigozy, Ruth 745
Prince, Ellen F. 20, 49
Prince-Hughes, Tara 787
Prins, Yopie 493
Prior, Tim 426–7
Pritchard, Will 370
Probyn, Clive 838–9
Procter, James 861–2
Proudfoot, Richard 909
Prufer, Sabine 663–4
Pruscha, Helmut 70
Pryde, Pamela 905
Pugh, William White Tison 747
Pugliatti, Paola 906
Puhvel, Martin 160
Pujante, A. Luis 434
Pulitano, Elvia 786
Pulleyblank, Douglas 20
Pulsiano, Phillip 132
Punter, David 531, 536
Purdon, Liam O. 211
Purinton, Marjean D. 539, 540
Purkiss, Diane 295
PuruShotam, Nirmala Srirekam 99
Pykett, Lyn 558, 649

Quartermain, Peter 707
Quigley, Ellen 854
Quinn, William A. 204
Quinney, Laura 492

Raab, Josef 915
Rabkin, Gerald 758
Rachman, Stephen 684
Radden, Günter 39
Raff-Béroud, Catherine 791–2
Raffel, Burton 206–7
Raguet-Bouvart, Christine 750
Rahman, Shazia 854
Raine, Craig 637
Raine, Kathleen 482–3, 658
Rainey, Lawrence 640, 659, 725
Rainsford, Dominic 745
Raisor, Philip 721
Rajagopalan, Kanavillil 120
Rajan, Balachandra 354
Rajan, Tilottama 353, 445–6, 495, 508, 535–6
Ramat, Anna Giacalone 50, 102
Ramazani, Jahan 886–7
Rambow, Owen 62

Ramchaud, Kenneth 872
Ramisch, Heinrich 85
Ramli, Noor Ida 69
Rampton, Ben 86
Ramraj, Victor J. 886
Ramussen, Eric 433
Ranald, Margaret Loftus 762
Rance, Nick 555
Randall, Don 569
Randall, Fred V. 491
Rangarajan, Sudarsan 627
Raoul, Valerie 857
Rapf, Joanna E. 748
Rapp, Francis 175
Rasmussen, Eric 311
Rasula, Jed 707
Rat, Jean-Michel 149
Ratcliffe, Greg 841
Rauch, Irmengard 266
Raumolin-Brunberg, Helena 56
Ravelhofer, Barbara 302, 316
Ravelli, Louise J. 116
Rawlings, Peter 699
Rawson, Clause 536
Ray, Martin 627
Ray, Romita 547
Ray, Sangeeta 888
Ray, Sid 289
Raycroft, Brent 500
Raylor, Timothy 302, 370
Raz, Hilda 709
Razzell, Peter 80
Read, David 679
Reah, Danuta 112–13
Reale, Nancy M. 221
Reddick, Allen 406
Reddock, Rhoda 863
Redfield, Marc 455
Redman, Tim 719
Reed, Mark L. 486, 906
Reed, Peter 753
Rees, Eiluned 911
Reeve, N.H. 619
Reibetanz, J.M. 723
Reid, Hugh 406
Reid, Nicholas 498
Reid, Robert 750
Reilly, Charlie 748
Reilly, Jim 624
Reilly, Patrick 637–8
Reiman, Donald 510
Reineke, Yvonne 787
Reinelt, Janelle 767–8
Reinert, Thomas 365
Reinhart, Tanya 64
Reinheimer, David A. 306
Reinschmidt, Achim 827–8
Reisberg, Daniel 750
Relich, Mario 870
Remnant, Mary 191
Renk, Kathleen J. 555–6
Renner, Stanley 628
Reppen, Randi 3–4, 38
Reuter, Timothy 140
Revard, Carter 176
Revard, Stella P. 368
Reynaud, Nicole 911
Reynolds, Bryan 268, 300–1
Reynolds, David S. 684–5
Reynolds, Matthew 577
Reynolds, Michael 726
Rhodes, Neil 382
Rhodes, Shane 851
Rich, Frank 669
Richard, Claude 683
Richard, Jeffrey H. 681
Richards, Ian 893
Richards, Norvin 21
Richardson, Alan 453, 458, 471
Richardson, Anne 229
Richardson, Elaine 92
Richardson, Gary A. 754
Richardson, Joan 721–2
Richardson, Kay 114
Richey, Esther Gilman 330–1
Richey, William 494
Richmond, Charles 558
Richmond-Garza, Elizabeth M. 304
Rickford, John R. 90–1, 91–2
Ridden, Geoffrey M. 256, 349
Riddy, John 889
Rideout, Walter B. 743
Riemer, N. 51
Riess, Daniel 467
Riggs, David 310
Rigney, James 253
Riley, Jonathan 549, 551
Rimmer, Mary 568
Rimmon-Kenan, Shlomith 627, 628, 631, 634, 635
Ringbom, Hakan 37
Rips, Geoff 716
Riquelme, John Paul 568
Risden, E.L. 162
Rissanen, Matti 54, 158
Ristoff, Dilvo I. 752

Ritvo, Harriet 552
Rivero, Albert J. 422
Roach, Joseph 754–5
Robbins, Bruce 559–60
Roberson, Susan L. 733, 748
Robert, Craige 20
Roberts, Adam 458, 577, 578–9
Roberts, Andrew Michael 623–4
Roberts, Anna 209
Roberts, B.F. 912
Roberts, Caroline 432
Roberts, D.H.E. 912
Roberts, Daniel Sanjiv 500, 520
Roberts, Gerald 587
Roberts, Henry 36
Roberts, Hugh 891
Roberts, Ian 21
Roberts, Jane 143
Roberts, Josephine A. 304, 322
Roberts, Neanne Addison 909
Roberts, Sarah Julianne 102
Robertson, Elizabeth 208
Robertson, Fiona 457
Robertson, Lynne M. 235–6
Robins, R.H. 8
Robinson, Fred C. 154–5
Robinson, Ian 398–9
Robinson, Ian Stuart 76
Robinson, James A. 762
Robinson, Jeffrey 509
Robinson, Roger 463–4, 505–6, 891
Robinson, Sally 753
Rochelson, Meri-Jane 558
Rodden, John 637
Roden, Frederick S. 549, 572, 591
Röder-Bolton, Gerlinde 565
Roe, Nicholas 486, 498
Roemer, Astrid 869
Roemer, Danielle 648–9
Rogers, Ben 82
Rogers, Ellen 277
Rogers, Katherine 360
Rogers, Margaret 69
Rogers, Pat 561
Rogers, Philip 560
Rohlfing, H. (Pollner) 157
Röhrkasten, Jens 180–1
Romaine, Suzanne 18, 56
Román, David 768
Romanick, Debra 628
Roof, Judith 667, 759
Rooney, Brigid 839
Roper, Lyndel 180
Rorty, Richard 637
Rose, David 115
Rosen, Charles 486
Rosen, David 561
Rosen, F. 550
Rosen, Jeff 547–8
Rosenberg, John D. 551
Rosenblum, Joseph 907, 912
Rosenblum, Nancy L. 455
Rosenshield, Gary 752
Rosenstock, Gabriel 599
Rosenthal, Debra J. 684–5
Rosenthal, Jane 133–4
Rosenthal, Joel T. 149, 175
Rosenwein, Barbara H. 142
Ross, Alison 111–12
Ross, Jeff 63
Ross, Margaret Clunies 909
Ross, Marlon B. 455
Rosser, Gervase 180
Rossi-Reder, Andrea 216–17
Rossiter, Richard 823
Rota, Anthony 908
Rothman, Irving N. 424
Rothstein, Eric 422
Rothwell, Kenneth S. 266–7
Rouchota, Villy 108
Round, Anna 40–1
Rowan, Nicole 286
Rowe, John Carlos 697–8
Rowell, Charles 783
Rowland, Richard 296
Rowland, William J., Jr 684
Royan, Nicola 187
Rozmovits, Linda 277, 570
Rubenstein, Roberta 746
Rubeo, Ugo 751
Rubey, Daniel 218
Rubik, Margarete 303, 361–2
Ruff, Carin 54, 169
Ruffin, Paul 716
Rule, Philip C. 572
Rumble, Alexander R. 75
Rumold, Rainer 642
Rumrich, John P. 347
Rundell, Michael 67
Ruppel, Richard 625, 627
Rusche, Philip G. 70, 170
Rushdie, Salman 883
Russell, J. Stephen 198–9, 217
Russell, Judith Kay 763
Russell, Lynette 829
Russell, Pamela B. 78

Russom, Geoffrey 156
Rutherford, Jennifer 840
Ruthven, Ken 846
Rutledge, David 749
Ruwe, Donelle R. 471, 582
Ryals, Clyde de L. 579
Ryan, Alan 550
Ryan, Kiernan 277
Ryan, Marcella 208
Ryan, Marie-Laure 119
Ryan, Patrick 312
Ryan, Robert M. 510
Ryan, Yoni 896
Rycroft, Simon 555
Rydén, Mats 10, 56
Ryder, Seán 546–7
Rzepka, Charles J. 519

Sabin, Margery 696
Sabor, Peter 419, 425
Sachs, Albie 821
Sacks, David Harris 230, 305
Saddick, Annette J. 765
Sadock, Jerrold 17
Saeed, John I. 57–8
Sagaser, Elizabeth Harris 278
Saint-Gelais, Richard 791–2
Salami, Mahmoud 654
Salas, Angela M. 743
Salgado, Gamini 635
Salmón, Fernando 179
Salmon, Rachel 588
Salska, Agnieszka 915
Samek-Lodovici, Vieri 19
Samet, Elizabeth Dale 561
Sammells, Neil 618–19, 687, 747
Samuelian, Kristin Flieger 523
Samuels, Selina 842
Samway, Patrick 753
San Juan, E., Jr 788–9
Sánchez, Marta E. 793
Sánchez-Macarro, Antonia 116
Sanders, Eve Rachele 286–7, 303
Sanders, Julie 313–14, 314–15
Sanders, Karla 787
Sanders, N.K. 658
Sanderson, Heather 855
Sandler, Lucy Freeman 911
Sands, Kathleen M. 786
Sandulescu, C. George 641
Sandy, Mark 463, 508
Sanford, Rhonda Lemke 233
Sanger, Keith 112
Sankey, Margaret 908–9
Sanok, Catherine 221
Sanz, Rosa Lorés 106
Sarnowski, Joe 723
Sarti, Antonella 893
Sasano, Mari 854
Sauer, Elizabeth 348
Saul, Mary Lynn 188
Saul, Nigel 176
Saunders, Max 634
Saupe, Karen 184
Saveson, Marilyn B. 567
Savory, Elaine 864, 875–6
Savoy, Eric 733
Savran, David 767
Saxton, Ruth 650, 750
Sayre, Robert F. 688
Scacchi, Anna 751
Scala, Alexander 365
Scalapino, Leslie 706
Scanlon, Larry 174, 200
Scannell, Paddy 114
Scapp, Ron 767
Scattergood, John 176
Schaefer, Ursula 146, 158
Schaffer, Kay 829
Schäffner, Christina 106
Schäffner, Raimund 567
Schalkwyk, David 279
Scharnhorst, Gary 579
Scheckel, Susan 783–4
Scheckter, John 836
Scheick, William J. 677–8
Scheil, Katherine West 271, 372, 433
Scheiwiller, Vanni 720
Schellenberg, Betty 351
Schellenberg, Betty A. 312–13, 745
Scheltens, Maartje 562
Scherb, Victor I. 162
Scherr, Jennifer 77
Schibanoff, Susan 203
Schiff, Stephen 748
Schilling-Estes, Natalie 88, 90
Schlicke, Paul 560
Schlueter, Paul and June 617–18
Schmid, Hans-Jörg 17, 41
Schmid, Monika S. 49, 146
Schneider, Edgar W. 89
Schneider, Joan 75
Schneider, Karl 156
Schneider, Kristina 41
Schoch, Richard W. 546, 600–1, 603
Schochet, Gordon 374–5

Schoerke, Meg 709
Schofield, John 177–8
Schofield, Martin 271
Scholes, Robert 727
Schoorlemmer, Maaike 32
Schor, Esther 576
Schork, R.J. 646–7
Schow, H. Wayne 574
Schrager, Cynthia D. 701
Schroeder, Horst 600
Schultz, Susan M. 707
Schulze, Robin G. 717, 907
Schulze-Engler, Franz 888–9
Schuman, Sam 749
Schwall, Hedwig 642
Schwarz, Daniel R. 558
Schwarz, Kathryn 285
Schweik, Robert 567, 567–8
Schweizer, Bernard 550
Schweninger, Lee 786
Schwer, Mary Angela 555
Schwetman, John W. 158–9
Schwoerer, Lois G. 373–4
Scodel, Joshua 360
Scofield, Martin 418, 433
Scott, Anne 273
Scott, Bonnie Kime 641
Scott, Jerry L.C. 92
Scragg, D.G. 132, 144, 910
Scragg, Leah 298
Scruggs, Charles 780–1
Seares, Margaret 349
Searwar, Lloyd 866–7
Seary, Peter 431–2
Sebba, Mark 86
Sedgwick, Peter R. 555
Sedinger, Tracey 321–2
Seed, John 458
Segal, Alex 745
Segel, Harold 614
Seichepine, Marielle 564
Seidel, Michael 360–1, 415–16
Seidenberg, Mark 14
Selborne, Joanna 616–17, 911
Selinger, Eric Murphy 710
Sell, Kathleen 560
Sellin, Paul R. 339
Selvaggio, Ruth 360
Semmel, Bernard 551
Senderovich, Savely 749
Senn, Fritz 641, 644
Senn, Werner 845
Seppänen, Aimo 28
Serniclaes, Willy 39
Séverac, Alain 810
Sewall, Richard 915
Sgall, Petr 62
Sha, Richard C. 449, 450–1, 497
Shafer, Yvonne 770
Shaffer, Brian W. 620
Shami, Jeanne 309
Shanley, Mary Lyndon 408
Shanmugiah, S. 745
Shannon, Richard 552
Shannon, Sandra G. 771
Shapcott, Thomas 832
Shapiro, Gavriel 749, 749–50
Shapiro, James 277
Shapiro, M. 279
Shapiro, Michael 43, 308
Sharp, Michael D. 218
Sharp, Ronald A. 510
Sharpe, Kevin 378
Sharrad, Paul 895
Shaughnessy, Edward L. 762
Shaughnessy, Robert 266
Shaw, David 576
Shaw, David J. 906
Shaw, Philip 457
Shaw-Taylor, Desmond 434
Shawcross, John T. 343, 353, 906
Sheehy, Gail 748
Sheffield, Elisabeth 642–3
Sheingorn, Pamela 192
Shell, Marc 793
Shen, Yeshayahu 118
Shepard, Alan 311
Shepheard, Richard 561
Shepherd, Valerie 574–5
Sherbo, Arthur 68
Sherman, Mark A. 208
Sherman, Sandra 421, 424
Sherrick, Julie 568
Sherry, James 706
Sherwood, Terry G. 333
Shields, David S. 685
Shifflett, Andrew 348–9
Shillingsburg, Peter L. 907
Shilton, Howard 162
Shimane, Kunio 587
Shippey, T.A. 155–6
Shirai, Naoko (Kanno) 229
Shires, Linda M. 568
Shloss, Carol Loeb 645–6
Shoaf, R. Allen 174–5
Shoemaker, Adam 832

Shoemaker, Robert B. 548–9
Shorrocks, Graham 85–6
Shorske, Carl E. 501
Short, Brycan C. 705
Short, Mick 110, 114–15
Shostak, Debra 751
Shrayer, Maxim D. 749, 749
Shreiber, Maeera 493
Shub, Joseph 352, 550
Shuger, Debora 244, 352
Shuttleworth, Sally 558
Shvarts, Yelena 749
Shyma, O.P. 770
Siberry, Michael 257
Sicari, Stephen 719
Sicherman, Carol 812–13
Sider, Michael James 458
Siegel, Jeff 102–3
Siegel, Sandra F. 547
Siegmund, Gerald 614
Sieloff, Inke 98
Siewierska, Anna 43
Sikka, Sonia 508–9
Silar, Theodore I. 221–2
Silcox, Mary V. 328
Silliman, Ron 706
Silva, Immaculada Senra 157
Silva, Penny 100
Silver, Carole G. 553
Silverstein, Marc 770
Silverthorne, Michael 376
Sim, Stuart 378
Simeoni, Daniel 116
Simmonds, Felly Nkweto 117
Simmons, Clare A. 574
Simms, Katherine 359
Simms, Maria 828
Simon-Vandenbergen, Anne-Marie 38
Simons, Gary F. 36
Simpkins, Scott 471
Simpson, James 185–6, 224
Simpson, John 65
Simpson, Matt 482
Simpson, Michael 482, 538
Simpson, Paul 110, 114
Simpson, Shona Elizabeth 565
Sinfield, Alan 277
Singer, Daniella E. 534
Singh, Rajendrah 95
Singman, Jeffrey L. 308
Sinnreich-Levi, Deborah M. 206
Sio-Castineira, Begona 749
Sirlin, Rhoda 752
Siskin, Clifford 517
Skei, Hans H. 753
Skenazy, Paul 790
Skilton, David 562
Skinner, John 888
Skinner, Jonathan 555
Skinner, Pat 828
Slater, Michael 559
Slater, T.R. 180
Sleeman, Petra 29
Slethaug, Gordon E. 857–8
Slights, Jessica 273
Sloan, Gary 371
Sloan, James Park 748
Sloan, Jane 842
Slovic, Scott (Kerridge) 747
Sluiters, Ineke 61
Slusser, George E. 746
Smalec, Teresa 854
Small, Helen 561
Smallwood, Robert 257
Smarr, Janet 223
Smart, Veronica 77
Smit, Ute 100
Smith, Barbara 783
Smith, Bruce R. 301
Smith, Christopher 492
Smith, David C. 647
Smith, Emma 295
Smith, Felipe 728, 776, 777
Smith, Geoffrey 103
Smith, Hilda L. 371, 373, 388, 407, 408
Smith, Ian 290
Smith, Jennifer 93
Smith, Jessica 511
Smith, Johanna 828
Smith, Jon 737
Smith, Martha Nell 915
Smith, Neil 22
Smith, Paul 558, 726–7
Smith, Peter J. 276
Smith, Richard C. 67
Smith, Robert A.H. 256
Smith, Robin D. 9
Smith, S.A. 72
Smith, Sidonie 778
Smith, Vanessa 569, 829, 895
Smith, Walter E. 558
Smitherman, Geneva 92
Smolenaars, Maria 905
Smolensky, Paul 19, 20
Smyth, Alfred P. 140
Snell, K.D.M. 537, 555

Sng, Zachary 510–11
Snodgrass, W.D. 716
Snyder, Christopher A. 140–1
Snyder, Susan 244–5
Snyder, William, Jr 645
Sobanski, Ines 77
Söderlind, Johannes 10
Soffritti, Marcello 39
Sofield, David 206, 402, 489, 710
Sokol, B.J. 277
Solberg, Rolf 821
Solheim, Helene 286
Sollors, Werner 793–4
Solomon, Alisa 768
Solomon, Andrea Remi 308
Solomon, Julie Robin 338
Solomon, Maynard 456
Solterer, Helen 174
Song, Jae Jung 43
Sonstroem, David 564
Sorelius, Gunnar 229
Sorentino, Paul 699
Sornicola, Rosanna 7–8, 52, 55
Sourieau, Marie-Agnès 868–9, 869–70
Souris, Stephen 738
Spacks, Patricia Meyer 402
Spanier, Sandra Whipple 740
Speak, Stephen 141
Spearing, A.C. 203
Spears, Arthur K. 92
Spears, Richard A. 72–3
Speisman, Barbara 779
Spencer, Andrew 12
Spencer, Jenny 847
Spencer, Luke 562
Spevack, Marvin 906
Spiller, Michael 238
Spivak, Gayatri Chakravorty 890
Splawn, P. Jane 770, 780
Spolsky, Bernard 83
Spong, Andrew 254
Spoo, Robert 640
Spooren, Wilbert 39
Springborg, Patricia 374, 408
Springfield, Consuelo López 863
Spurgin, Timothy 561
Spurr, John 357
Srigley, Michael 229
Sroka, Kenneth M. 561
St Jean, Shawn 643–4, 906
St-Germain, Jean 62
Stabler, Jane 457, 493, 501, 506
Stafford, Fiona 382
Stafford, Jane 892
Stafford, Pauline 142
Stafford, William 231
Staley, Lynn 215, 224
Staley, Thomas F. 497
Stallybrass, Peter 288, 289
Stanford, Alan 599
Staniland, Kay 176
Stanivukovic, Goran V. 234
Stanley, E.G. 137, 146, 161, 201–2
Stanley, Sandra Kumamoto 711, 777–8
Stanley, Sarah 260
Stansky, Peter 638
Stanwood, P.G. 591
Starke, Sue Petitt 247
Starkey, David 177
Starks, Lisa S. 262–3, 267, 311
Stassen, Leon 60–1
Staten, Henry 793
Staub, August W. 766
Staves, Susan 389
Stavey, Anne 779
Stavisky, Aaron 402–3
Stavreva, Kirilka 328
Stead, Alistair 842
Steele, Bruce 838–9
Steggle, Matthew 315
Stein, Dieter 7–8, 49, 52, 55, 146
Stein, Mark 862
Stein, Robert M. 174, 212
Steinberg, Glenn 197, 245
Steiner, George 510
Steinman, Lisa 492
Štekauer, Pavol 16–17
Stephens, John 208
Stephens, Michelle A. 774
Stephenson, Glennis 475
Stephenson, Heidi 668
Stephenson, Mimosa 189
Stephenson, Will 189
Sternefeld, Wolfgang 64
Sternlieb, Lisa 562, 645
Sterritt, David 748
Steuten, Ans A.G. 45–6
Stévanovitch, Colette 143, 154
Stevens, Hugh 696, 698–9
Stevens, Paul 308, 321
Stevenson, A.G. 534
Stevenson, Anne 711–12
Stevenson, Kay Gilliland 349
Stevenson, Paul 333
Stewart, Annette 840
Stewart, Jack 633

Stewart, Stanley 334
Stewart, Susan 707
Stillinger, Jack 510
Stillinger, Thomas C. 200
Stinson, John 913
Stitt, Peter 712
Stocks, Bronwyn C. 913
Stockton, Kathryn Bond 711, 778
Stodnick, Jacqueline A. 153
Stoichita, Victor I. 176
Stokes, James 189, 190
Stokoe, Elizabeth H. 109
Stone, Elizabeth 749
Stone, Marjorie 578
Stone, Wilfred 565
Stoneman, Patsy 562
Stones, Graeme 458, 496
Stonum, Gary Lee 915
Storhoff, Gary 735, 745, 748
Stöter, Eva 547
Stowers, Cath 650
Strachan, John 457
Strain, Elizabeth 834
Strangeways, Al 718–19
Straus, Nina Pelikan 624, 625
Strauss, Jennifer 831–2
Strawhorn, John 407
Straznicky, Marta 321
Streamas, John 792
Streitberger, W.R. 190
Strier, Richard 352
Strohm, Paul 203, 208
Strojan, Marjan 350
Stromberg, Ernest 787
Strong-Leek, Linda 869
Strongman, Luke 895
Stubbe, Maria 108–9
Stuber, Florian 419
Stuckey-French, Ned 724–5
Studdert-Kennedy, Gerald 550
Studdert-Kennedy, Michael 6–7
Stull, William L. 747
Stummer, Peter O. 886, 888
Stump, Gregory 12
Styles, Tania 80
Suarez, Michael 397
Sudan, Rajani 405–6
Sudbury, Rodie 623
Sullivan, Elizabeth Quay 317
Sullivan, Garrett A. 283–4, 305
Sullivan, Robert 893
Sulloway, Alison 587–8
Sumida, Stephen 789
Summerfield, Henry 481–2
Summerfield, Thea 176
Summers, Claude J. 304, 368
Summers, David 289–90
Sundby, Basil 10
Surette, Leon 719, 720–1
Surgal, Jon 560
Surridge, Lisa 560–1
Sutcliffe, David 92–3
Sutcliffe, Joe 645
Sutherland, Christine Mason 373
Sutherland, John 458
Sutherland, Kathryn 906, 910
Suttie, Paul 246
Sutton, Anne F. 177
Sutton, Ian 564
Sutton, John 490, 905
Suttor, Tim 824
Suzuki, Mika 425
Suzuri, Ruriko 495
Svalberg, Agneta M.-L. 99–100
Svartvik, Jan 94
Swan, Beth 415, 418
Swan, Mary 133, 139, 166
Swann, Joseph 886
Swann, Karen 493
Swann, Marjorie 316
Swartz, Richard G. 456
Sweeney, Gerard 744
Sweeney, Susan Elizabeth 750
Sweet, Nanora 456, 472, 582
Swift, Wendy 791
Swisher, Clarice 288, 623, 624
Swope, Richard 745
Sybesma, Rint 27–8
Sylvester, Louise 504
Symonds, Barry 520
Syson, Ian 841
Szalay, Michael 723
Szarmach, Paul E. 133, 175, 202, 910
Szatmary, Peter 905
Szczypien, Jean M. 626
Szirotny, June Skye 564

Tabbi, Joseph 751
Tabor, Whitney 50
Tabuteau, Eric 805–6, 869, 873
Taggart, John 706
Tagliamonte, Sali 14, 85, 93
Taglicht, Josef 11
Tait, Peta 848
Takeda, Reiko 67
Tallerman, Maggie 18

Talley, Lee A. 877
Tambling, Jeremy 559, 561
Tan, Peter K.W. 114
Tannen, Deborah 117
Tanner, Tony 627, 747
Tanselle, G. Thomas 906, 907, 913
Tanskanen, Sanna-Kaisa 748
Tapanainen, Pasi 67
Tapper, Marie 37–8
Tarantino, Elisabeth 875
Tasker, Meg 823, 844
Tate, James O. 745
Tate, Trudi 615, 635
Tauberfeld, Avivia 793
Tavel, Ronald 758
Tavormina, M. Teresa 175
Taylor, Andrew 842, 845
Taylor, Barry 322
Taylor, Beverly 572
Taylor, Brian 97
Taylor, Dennis 395, 568, 592, 656
Taylor, Derek 627
Taylor, Douglas 729
Taylor, Edward W. 274
Taylor, Jane H.M. 174
Taylor, Jenny Bourne 558, 566
Taylor, John 39
Taylor, Kenneth 59
Taylor, Meredith 779–80
Taylor, Neil 255
Taylor, Paul Beekman 160–1, 198, 222
Taylor, Simon 81
Teague, Frances 317
Tedlock, Dennis 707
Teicher, Morton I. 737
Teltscher, Kate 459
Tennant, David 257
Tennenhouse, Leonard 288
Terasawa, Jun 145
Terranella, Ronald 490
Tesar, Bruce 20
Tetreault, Ronald 486
Teviotdale, E.C. 133
Thacker, Alan 137
Tharu, Susie 884–5
Thatcher, David 272
Theroux, Paul 874
Thieme, Adelheid L.J. 153
Thiessen, Bianca 614
Thomas, Brook 789–90
Thomas, David 439
Thomas, Donald 561
Thomas, Erik 91, 103
Thomas, Graham C.G. 179
Thomas, Isaac 179
Thomas, Lorenzo 707
Thomas, M. Wynn 179, 555
Thomas, Paul R. 218
Thompson, Andrew 563
Thompson, Ann 255, 256, 271, 431
Thompson, David M. 659–60
Thompson, E.P. 482
Thompson, Fred C. 566
Thompson, Geoff 116
Thompson, Helen 525
Thompson, James 422
Thompson, John 176
Thompson, Judith 446, 536
Thompson, Michael 180
Thompson, Nicola 562
Thompson, Noel 515–16
Thomsen, Kerri Lynne 247
Thomson, Heidi 395, 509
Thomson, Helen 847, 848
Thomson, John 891
Thomson, Peter 191
Thomson, R.M. 178
Thornborrow, Joanna 111, 118
Thornton, John 391
Thornton, Rosalind 22–3
Threadgold, Terry 824
Thronton, R.K.R. 589
Thundy, Zacharias P. 148
Thurin, Susan Schoenbauer 555
Tieken-Boon van Ostade, Ingrid 9, 10, 53, 54, 56
Tiffany, Grace 192, 285
Tiffin, Helen 827, 914
Tillyard, E.M.W. 624
Tinkle, Theresa 214–15, 592, 752
Tintner, Adeline R. 696–7
Tipton, Alzada J. 306
Tischler, Nancy M. 764
Titchmarsh, Paul 578
Tixier, René 143, 168
Tkacz, Catherine Brown 147
Toalster, J.P.C. 371
Tobin, J.J.M. 235
Todd, Barbara J. 407–8
Todd, Janet 369, 371, 518
Toker, Leona 494; (Rimmon-Kenan) 627, 628, 631, 634, 635
Tollebeek, J. 464
Tolley, Michael J. 457
Tomasch, Sylvia 192, 211
Tomasello, Michael 2

Tomlinson, Philip 366
Tompkins, Joanne 848
Toner, Jennifer DiLalla 690
Tono, Yukio 69
Tonson, Jacob 904
Toolan, Michael 110, 111, 114
Toomey, Deirdre 597
Törnqvist, Egil 762
Toswell, M.J. 165, 910
Tottie, Gunnel 53
Tovena, Lucia M. 62–3
Townend, Matthew 75
Townley, Roderick 712'1
Tracy, Robert 561
Trainer, James 566
Tran, Barbara 789
Tranter, John 846
Traub, Valerie 301
Traugott, Elizabeth 50
Travis, Peter W. 198, 218
Travitsky, Betty S. 337
Treadwell, James 463, 494, 502, 520
Tredell, Nicolas 623, 624–5
Trefzer, Annette 781
Treglown, J. 499
Treharne, Elaine M. 132, 133
Trela, D.J. 533, 554
Tremblay, Brenda 721
Tremper, Ellen 503
Tribble, Christopher 38
Tripp, Raymond P., Jr 159
Tristram, Hildegard L.C. 158, 162
Trivedi, Harish 883–4, 884
Tromly, Fred B. 311–12
Troost, Linda 523
Trott, Nicola 457, 458, 486–7, 492, 517–18
Trotta, Joe 88
Troughton, David 257
Trudgill, Peter 82, 83, 94
Trumbach, Randolph 387–8
Truong, Monique T.D. 789
Tryphonopoulos, Demetres P. 719, 720–1
Tuck, Richard 376
Tucker, Edward L. 761–2
Tucker, Gordon 116
Tucker, Herbert F. 206, 402, 489, 551, 576, 710
Tudeau-Clayton, Margaret 269, 315
Tudor, Tasha 905
Tudor-Craig, Pamela 911
Tufel, Alice L. 905
Tulloch, Graham 534
Tung, Mason 328
Turbet, Richard 229
Turchetta, Barbara 102
Turcotte, Gerry 841
Turkel, William 20
Turner, A.J. 240
Turner, Adrian 663
Turner, Graeme 832
Turner, Jennifer 234
Turner, John 634
Turner, John T. 906
Turner, Ken 119
Turner, Mark W. 565
Turner, Silvie 908
Turville-Petre, Joan 80
Tusmith, Bonnie 783
Tweedie, Fiona J. 70, 348
Twitchell-Waas, Jeffrey 659, 716
Twycross-Martin, Henrietta 549
Twyman, Michael 908
Ty, Eleanor 526

Uchida, Aki 117
Ukaji, Masatomo 53
Ungerer, Friederich 17
Ur-Rehman, Saeed 886
Uriagereka, Juan 33–4
Utz, Richard 201; (Keiper) 242

Vail, Jeffrey 506
Vale, Malcolm 175
Valente, Joseph 643
Valentine, J. Randolph 37
Vallduri, Enric 20
Valletta, Clement 747
van Bekkum, Wout 61
van Bergen, Linda 13, 15, 51, 54, 56
Van Boheemen-Saaf, Christine 559
van Buuren, Catherine 238
van de Koot, Hans 26–7
van Deemter, Kees 64
van den Berg, Marinus 46
Van Den Bosch, Annette 825
van der Wurff, Wim 53
van Dijk, Teun 114
Van Dyke, Annette 787
Van Dyke, Carolynn 205
van Kemenade, Ans 53
Van Langendonck, Willy 77
van Leeuwen, Theo 114
van Oostrum, Duco 792
van Peer, Willie 110
Van Sant, Ann Jessie 419–20

van Toorn, Penny 827
Van Valin, Robert 14
Vance, Norman 548
Vandelborg, Susan 718
Vanderham, Paul 639–40
Vandermarr, Lee 780–1
Vanderslice, John 752
Varantola, Krista 69
Vargo, Edward 752
Vargo, Lisa 502
Varney, Andrew 392
Varty, Anne 568
Vasey, Lindeth 629–30
Vaszily, Scott 206
Vaughan, Virginia Mason 290, 433–4
Vaze, Bageshree 859
Vazquez-Orta, Ignacio 39
Veel, Robert 115
Veenhoff, Ann 905
Veit, Walter 827
Veltman, Robert 116
Venderslice, John 248
Vendler, Helen 278, 710–11
Ventola, Eija 116
Venuto, Rochelle 786
Vercruysse, Jos E. 231
Verdonk, Peter 114–15
Verduin, Kathleen 201
Verduyn, Christl 854
Verger, Jacques 175
Verheugd, Els 29
Verhoeven, W.M. 537, 791–2, 852
Verma, Mahendra K. 85, 88
Vermeule, Blakey 392
Vernon, Richard 551
Verspoor, Marjolijn 39
Versteegh, Kees 61
Verstraete, Ginette 646
Vesely, Suzanne Araas 484–5
Vet, Co 45
Vezzosi, Letitia 53
Vicario, Michael, III 512
Vickers, Brian 337
Vickrey, John 154
Vijayasree, C. 884
Vilain, Marc 37
Villeponteaux, Mary 246
Viluna, Maria 20
Vincent, Andrew 549
Vincent, John 551, 713
Vines, Vera F. 913
Virtanen, Tuija 38
Viscomi, Joseph 455–6, 479–80
Visser, Nicholas 427–8
Visser-Fuch, Livia 177
Viswanathan, Gauri 350, 571
Vizenor, Gerald 788
Vlock, Deborah M. 427, 559, 602
Voekel, Swen 233
Voelkle, William M. 911
Voigts-Virchow, Eckart 268
von Klopp, Ana 64
von Maltzahn, Nicholas 352
Vorderer, Peter 121
Voris, Linda 730
Vorlat, Emma 10
Vorlicky, Robert 767
Voss, Paul J. 228
Voss, Philip 257
Voutilainen, Atro 56

Wachs, Ilja 559
Wadsworth, Darryl 555
Wager, Timothy J. 626
Wagner-Martin, Linda 740
Wainscott, Ronald 762
Wainscott, Ronald H. 756–7
Wainwright, Valerie L. 560
Wakoski, Diane 713
Walby, Celestin John 335
Wald, Gayle 778, 791
Walder, Dennis 820, 821, 885, 887
Waldmeir, Joseph J. 752
Walhout, Donald 589
Walker, Alice 252
Walker, Alistair 555
Walker, Brenda 842
Walker, Dave 503–4
Walker, Greg 241, 306
Walker, John 742–3
Walker, Julia M. 232, 246
Walker, Kerry 503–4
Walker, Pamela J. 232
Walker, Stanwood 626–7
Wall, Cynthia 397, 417, 418
Wall, Stephen 561
Wallace, Miriam 428
Wallis, Charles Glenn 179
Walmsley, Anne 882
Walsh, Clare 117
Walsh, Kay 835
Walsh, Marcus 395, 434
Walsh, Susan 576
Walshe, Eibhear 600
Walter, Harriet 299–300
Walter, Roland 791

Walters, Gwyn 912
Walters, Huw 912
Walzer, Michael 637
Wambu, Onyekachi 860
Wanko, Cheryl 436
Wanner, Leo 62
Warchus, Matthew 299
Ward, Aileen 510
Ward, Geoff 641–2
Ward, John Powell 500
Ward, Philip 177
Ward-Perkins, Kate 239
Wardhaugh, Ronald 82, 83
Wardi, Anissa J. 782
Wareing, Shân 111
Warkentin, Germaine 247, 906
Warner, J. Christopher 228–9, 230
Warner, William B. 363, 410
Warren, Michael 909
Warren, Roger 251, 253, 274
Warwick, David 562
Washington, Mary Helen 772, 773
Wasserman, Julian N. 211
Watanabe, Hideki 67–8
Watanabe, Nancy Ann 750
Water, John K. 905
Watermeier, Daniel J. 753–4, 762
Watkins, Daniel P. 538, 539
Watkins, John 196–7, 240
Watson, Andrew G. 142
Watson, Catherine 11, 97
Watson, Charles S. 755–6
Watson, Elizabeth Porges 558
Watson, Garry 623
Watson, J.R. 549
Watson, Jeanie 502
Watson, Julia 778
Watson, Mary Sidney 722
Watson, Robert N. 272–3, 297
Watson, Sophie 829–30
Watt, Diane 233
Watt, Ian 625
Watt, Stephen 667, 759
Watten, Barrett 706
Waugh, Doreen 81
Wawrzycka, Jolanta W. 644
Wayne, Don E. 330
Wayne, Valerie 909
Weales, Gerald 749
Weaver, Jack W. 645
Webb, Janeen 825
Webb, John 824
Webby, Elizabeth 829–30, 839
Weber, Alfred 705
Weber, Donald 746
Weber, Jean Jacques 114
Weber, Myles 747
Webster, Brenda S. 482
Webster, Jeremy W. 356
Webster, Leslie 155
Wedd, Mary 457, 496, 497
Wee, Lionel 99
Weeks, Emily M. 547
Wehlau, Ruth 154, 161
Wei, Li 86
Weigand, Edda 108
Weil, Judith 311
Weinert, Regina 44–5, 85
Weinstein, Cindy 690
Weinstein, Mark 534
Weis, Angela Jane 209
Weis, René 251–2
Weisberg, Richard H. 277
Weisbuch, Robert 915
Weisenburger, Steven 745
Weisman, Karen A. 455
Weiss, Judith A. 205
Weiss, Lynn M. 730–1
Weitemeier, Bernd 143, 168
Well, Colin 680–1
Wellens, Oskar 68, 502
Wells, Stanley 433
Welsh, Sarah Lawson 862, 870
Weltman, Sharon Aronofsky 551
Wenner, Barbara Britton 522
Wentworth, Michael 230–1
Wenzel, Siegfried 143–4, 211
Werner, Emmy E. 692
Werner, Sarah 259
Wertheimer, Molly Meijer 373
West, Anthony James 904
West, David 550
West, Elizabeth 883
West, Gillian 71, 256–7
West, James L.W. 752
West, Nancy 387
West, Stan 774
West-Burnham, Joss 549
Westarp, Karl-Heinz 753
Westine, Paul 909
Westphalen, Linda 824
Wetherbee, Winthrop 200
Wexler, Joyce 633
Whaitiri, Reina 893
Whalan, Mark 747
Whale, John 454, 515

Wheeler, David 523
Wheeler, Laura Scavuzzo 234–5
Wheeler, Michael 552
White, Allon 624
White, Jonathan R. 25–6
White, Martin 299–300
White, Norman 584–5, 587
White, P.R.R. 115
White, Paul Whitfield 310
White, Paula Jayne 759
White, R.S. 511
White, Victoria 599
Whitehead, Anne 653
Whiting, Frederick 750
Whitworth, Michael 627–8, 660
Whyte, Christopher 651
Wickham, Glynne 551
Wicomb, Zoe 818
Widdowson, Henry 95
Widdowson, Peter 567, 568
Wieland, Gernot 132, 137, 169
Wier, Dara 716
Wierzbicka, Anna 39
Wiesenfarth, Joseph L. 563
Wiesner, Annette 750
Wiggins, Martin 297
Wignell, Peter 115–16
Wikander, Matthew K. 762
Wilbur, Richard 713
Wilcox, Clyde 647
Wilcox, Helen 331, 337
Wilder, Chris 32
Wilding, Michael 832
Wiles, David 270
Wiles, Timothy 759
Wiley, Michael 491
Wilkes, G.A. 240
Wilkinson, Paul 162
Wilkinson, Peter 77
Wilkinson, Robert J. 231
Williams, Carolyn D. 409
Williams, Dana A. 771, 779
Williams, David 858
Williams, Glasmor 911
Williams, Huw 260–1
Williams, Jeffrey 424
Williams, John 497
Williams, John F. 844–5
Williams, Linda Ruth 634
Williams, M. Kellen 566
Williams, Mark 891–2
Williams, Merle A. 512
Williams, Nicholas M. 483
Williams, Raymond 624, 625
Williams, Simon 755
Williams, Susan S. 684
Williams, William Carlos 740–1
Williamson, David 824, 825
Williamson, Karina 394
Willis, James A. 231
Willman, Skip 747
Wilmer, Clive 656
Wilmeth, Don B. 754
Wilputte, Earla 436
Wilson, Ann 262
Wilson, Anna 560
Wilson, Carol Shiner 471–2
Wilson, Colin 19
Wilson, Deirdre 108
Wilson, Douglas B. 458
Wilson, Edward 71
Wilson, F.P. 907
Wilson, Hugh 352–3
Wilson, Janet 892
Wilson, John 21–2, 84
Wilson, Linda 549
Wilson, Lisa M. 527
Wilson, Matthew 752
Wilson, Scott 650
Wilson, Stephen 80–1
Wilson-Tagoe, Nana 868
Wimsatt, Mary Ann 753
Winchester, Simon 913
Windeatt, B.A. 203
Windeatt, Barry 219–20
Winkler, Christian 18
Winn, James A. 362, 365
Winnick, R.H. 690
Winter, Sarah 556
Winterbottom, W. 178
Winters, Margaret 39
Wirth-Nesher, Hana 746, 751
Wise, Andrew K. 749
Wise, Chris 792
Wiseman, Susan 303, 314, 315
Wisker, Gina 649
With-Nesher, Hana 699
Withers, Benjamin 131–2
Witt, Robert W. 290
Wittreich, Joseph 330, 334, 348
Wixson, Christopher 763
Wodzak, Victoria 159
Wohlfarth, Marc E. 565
Wolf, Amy 256
Wolf, Richard 437
Wolff, Sally 753

Wolfram, Walt 84, 88, 90, 91, 92
Wolfreys, Julian 559, 641–2
Wolfshohl, Clarence 520
Wolfson, Susan J. 456, 458, 462–3, 471, 510
Wollaeger, Mark 624
Wollman, Richard B. 333
Womack, Kenneth 906, 910
Womack, Peter 496
Womersley, David 287
Wong, Samuel Glen 351
Wood, Chauncey 339
Wood, G.A.M. 534
Wood, Judith 238
Wood, Juliette 186, 187
Wood, Michael 725, 751
Wood, Nigel 486
Wood, Ralph C. 752
Woodbery, Bonnie 457
Woodbridge, Linda 301, 322
Woodman, Thomas 393, 497
Woods, Susanne 330
Woods, Tim 649–50, 745
Woodson, Thomas 689
Woof, Pamela 458, 487, 496
Woolf, Alex 139
Woolf, D.R. 377
Woolf, Rosemary 184
Woolford, John 576, 577
Wootton, Sarah 511
Wootton, Tony 86
Worden, Blair 375
Wordsworth, Jonathan 457, 458, 467, 470, 486
Workman, Leslie J. 201
Wormald, Jenny 175
Wormald, Patrick 142
Worthen, John 629–30
Worthen, W.B. 268
Woudhuysen, H.R. 252, 253
Wragg, David A. 636
Wright, Julia M. 445–6, 495, 535–6
Wright, Michael J. 217
Wright, Nancy 302, 823
Wright, Norman 905
Wright, Sylvia 176
Wright, Thomas 621
Wroath, John 475–6
Wry, Joan 273
Wu, Duncan 454, 456–8, 464, 465–6, 496, 512–13
Wurst, Gayle 750
Wussow, Helen 615, 632
Wyile, Herb 856
Wyke, Clement 879
Wyly, Thomas J. 231
Wyngaerd, Guido Vanden 28
Wynne-Davies, Marion 288, 303

Yamada, Shigeru 68
Yamada, Yumiko 317
Yamashita, Hiroshi (Kanno) 229
Yared, Aida 645
Yin, Xiou-huang 793
Yip, Moira 13
Yogev, Michael 272
York, Lorraine 855, 857
Yorke, Barbara 138
Young, Abigail Anne 189
Young, Alan R. 433
Young, Arthur C. 567
Young, Douglas M. 362–3
Young, James E. 745
Young, Jeff 770
Young, Mark David 748
Young, R.V. 335–6
Younis, Raymond Aron 841
Yousaf, Nahem 637
Yousef, Nancy 550

Zabel, Morton Dauwen 624
Zacher, Christian K. 202
Zachs, William 912
Zahlan, Anne R. 738
Zampirelli, Roberto 33
Zaniello, Tom 590
Zastoupil, Lynn 550
Zeitlin, Michael 745
Zeller, Robert 845
Zeller, Ursula 642
Zemka, Sue 502, 550
Zender, Karl F. 734
Zettersten, Arne 67–8, 69, 71
Zhang, Lihue (Carr) 164
Zhang, Ning 28
Zhou, Xiojing 789
Zika, Charles 180, 180
Zilcosky, John 745
Zimbardo, Rose 358, 389–91
Zimmerman, Sarah M. 472
Zimmerman, Susan 288, 308
Zinman, Toby 769
Ziolkowski, Theodore 657
Zlotnick, Susan 594
Znojemská, Helena 151–2

Zonneveld, Sjaak 588
Zook, Melinda 371
Zoppi, Isabella Maria 870, 879
Zwerdling, Alex 638
Zwicker, Steven 352, 357, 360–1, 362, 364, 378
Zwicky, Arnold 12
Zyngier, Sonia 118

Index II. Authors and Subjects Treated

Notes:
(1) Material which has not been seen by contributors is not indexed.
(2) Authors such as David Malouf and Chinua Achebe, who are both authors of criticism and subjects of discussion, are listed in whichever index is appropriate for each reference.
(3) Author entries have subdivisions listed in the following order:
a) author's relationship with other authors
b) author's relationship with other subjects
c) author's characteristics
d) author's works (listed alphabetically)
4) A page reference in **bold** represents a main entry for that particular subject.

Aavik, Johannes 54
Abbotsford Library 906
Aberdeen university 382–3
abolitionist poetry 453
Aboriginal literature 832, 843; early 827; editing 826
Aboriginal theatre 848
Aborigines: dispossession 822; language 98
Abraham, Nicolas 461
absence: African 805
Accession Day celebrations 302
accident narratives 699–700
Achebe, Chinua 494, **810**, 893; history in 810; *Anthills of the Savannah* 804–5, 810; *Things Fall Apart* 810
Acholonu, Catherine Obianuju 809
Acosta, Oscar Zeta: *Autobiography of a Brown Buffalo, The* 791; *Revolt of the Cockroach People, The* 791
acting companies, permanent: Shakespeare 262
actors: feminist 259; on Shakespeare 257
actresses: on Victorian stage 601–2
Adams, Francis 844; *Australian, The* 823
Adams, Henry 792
Adams, Sarah Flower 467
Addams, Jane 684
Addison, Joseph 370, 415, 449, 525
Adisa *see* palmer Adisa
adjectives: comparative constructions 26
adolescent fiction: Australian 834
Adomnán, St 135
Adorno, Theodor 338
Advani, Rukun 888
adverbs: compound, in Bible 71; manner 31–2
Advertisements for the Unexperienced Planters of New England 323
advertising and advertisements: 16C 228; car 118; language of 112
Ælfheah, St 142
Ælfric **167–8**; and Bede 134–5; and Gregory 167; and Wulfstan 167; language 52–3; Latin writings 167; pastoral letters 167; pedagogical techniques 168; rhythmical prose 910; *Catholic Homilies* 133, 166, 167; *Colloquy* 168; *Excerptiones de Arte Grammatica Anglice* 136; *Letter to the Monks of Eynsham* 167; *Regularis concordia* 167
Æthelbert 139
Æthelburg, St 142
Æthelflæd 133
Æthelred, King 135
Æthelwold, St 131, 135
Aertsen, Pieter 176
aesthetics: 17C 359; Romantic 462–3
Africa: 18C 391; East and Central **812–15**; Englishes 100–2; literature **802–22**; role in black American literature 776; Southern **815–22**
Africa, West: language 95; literature **808–12**; Pidgin English 102
African American drama **769–71**
African American English 90–3, 103
African American literature **771–83**; embodiment in 685
African American poetry 709

African American studies 772–3
African Americans: in children's literature 701; code-switching 88; language 83–4, 89
Afrocentrism 776
Aftershocks 848
Agee, James: *I'll Take My Stand* 739
Agresti, Antonio 721
Agresti, Olivia Rossetti 720–1
Ahmad, Aijaz 885–6
AIDS plays 766, 768
Aig-Imoukhude, Mabel (Segun) 808
Aikin, Lucy 474; *Epistles on Women* 472
airs, English 332
Akenside, Mark 393
Alabama: dialects 89–90
Alabaster, William: *Roxana* 304
Albee, Edward **765–6**; *Three Tall Women* 766; *Who's Afraid of Virginia Woolf?* 765–6
Alberta, Canada: literary history of 853–4
Albertanus da Brescia: *Liber consolationis et consilii* 218
alchemistry: imagery 328
Alciato, Andrea: *Emblemata* 227
Alcock, Mary 457
alcohol: in American literature 684–5
Alcott, Louisa May 695
Alcuin 143; concept of Imperium christianum 139; 'Ad pueros sancti Martini' 135; *De laude virginatatis* 170; *Vita Willibrordi* 139
Aldhelm, St 135, 143; glosses 169; *Prosa de virginitate* 169
Aldington, Richard 615; *Lawrence of Arabia* 620–1
Alfred, King 137, 141, **168**; educational reform 161–2; reign of 139; *Consolation of Philosophy, The* 161–2, 168; *Pastoral Care* 168, 170
Alger, Horatio 701
Allde, Edward 256
Allen, Davida: *Close to the Bong* 831
Allen, Donald 708
Allen, Elizabeth Akers 695
Allen, James Lane 693
Allen, Lillian: dub poetry 864, 881
Allen, Paula Gunn 787
Allen, Woody 548, 697
Allfrey, Phyllis 862, 865; biography 866
alliteration: OE 145–6
alliterative verse: Germanic 156
Alonso, Juan: 'El Guarachero' 790
Althusser, louis 300, 770
Altman, Joel B. 253
Alvarez, Julia 863–4; *How the Garcia Girls Lost their Accent* 791
Alvissmal 145
Amadiume, Ifi 809
Amatus Lusitanus 905
ambiguities: language 56, 64; scope 29–30
America: English attitudes toward 409; OE in 142; Romanticism 455; *see also* African American; Asian American; Chinese American; USA
American Civil War: children and 692, 701
American English 14, 88–93; tabooed language 72–3
American Film Institute 625
American gothic 683, 733
American Indian poetry: 686
American Indian Quarterly 786
American literature: to 1830 **677–83**; 1830–65 **683–92**; 1865–1900 **692–702**; 20C **705–801**
American Review 790–1
American Revolution 389
American Studies Association 773
American theatre: history 754–5
American women writers 693
Amis, Kingsley **652–3**; *Biographer's Moustache, The* 653; *Jake's Thing* 653; *Lucky Jim* 653
Amis, Martin **653**, 871; *Time's Arrow* 653
Amner, John 360
Amulet, The 468
Anand, Mulk Raj 617, 888
anaphora 19, 34–5, 61
Anaya, Rudolfo 790
ancestry: in 19C novels 553–4
Anderson, Barbara 892
Anderson, Benedict: *Imagined Communities* 739
Anderson, Maxwell 758; *Gods of the Lightning* (with Hickerson) 756; *What Price Glory?* (with Stallings) 756
Anderson, Perry: *Considerations of Western Man* 617
Anderson, Sherwood 738; biography 743
Andre, Bernard 240
Andreas 147, **154**
Andrewes, Lancelot 331

Andrews, Raymond 739
anecdotes: in Tudor histiography 230
Angas, Tracy L'Engle 781
Angelou, Maya **783**; companion to 783
Anglo-Indian women: picturesque and 547
Anglo-Saxon: personal names 77
Anglo-Saxon Chronicle 52, 79, 81, 133, 139, 140; place names and 170
Anglo-Welsh literature 912
Angry Penguins 828
Angus & Robertson 826
Anne, Queen 302
Anne of Denmark 314, 316
Annual Register 523
Anselm, Bishop 137
Anstey: places named 77, 78
Anthony, Michael 870
Antichrist: OE 148
Anti-Jacobin 457, 493, 500
Antioch, school of 136
antiquarian booksellers: American 913
anti-revolutionary dramas 538–9
anti-slavery: movement 473; poems 476
anti-theatrical discourse: Renaissance drama 300–1
Antoni, Robert 873–4; *Divina Trace* 873–4
Anzaldúa, Gloria 790, 830
Apess, William 786; *Son of the Forest, A* 785
aphasia 24
apocalypse 458; OE 148
Apocalypse of Thomas 166
apocryphal gospels of Mary 165–6
Appalachians: language 83
Appiah, Kwame Anthony 452
Aquinas, St Thomas 216
Arab American literature 792
Arabian Nights 520
Arabic: semantics 61
archaeology: *Beowulf* and 155; field 81
archipelagoes 869, 895
architecture: medieval 175; Norman Conquest and 142
Arculf 135
Arden, John 664; *Armstrong's Last Goodnight* 666
Arden of Faversham 305–6
Arendt, Hannah 622; 'Reflections on Little Rock' 774
Aristotle 177, 422, 660, 719; *Categories* 199; *Nicomachean Ethics* 272
Armah, Ayi Kwei **810–11**; narratology 811; *Beautyful Ones Are Not Yet Born, The* 811; *Healers, The* 811; *Osiris Rising* 810–11
Armstrong, Archie 328–9
Armstrong, Isobel 466
Armstrong, Jeannette 855
Armstrong, John: *Art of Preserving Health, The* 353
Armstrong, Nancy: *Desire and Domestic Fiction* 410, 849
Arnold, Matthew 502, 548, 556, 565, 570, **572–4**, 596; biography 573–4; letters 572; prose **549**, 574; religious writings 574; 'Anarchy and Authority' 573; 'Buried Life, The' 593; *Culture and Anarchy* 573, 574; 'Culture and its Enemies' 573; 'Dover Beach' 574; *Empedocles on Ema* 549, 574; *Friendship's Garland* 574; 'Function of Criticism, The' 574; *New Poems* 574; *On Celtic Literature* 572; *Poems* 574; Switzerland poems 549; 'Thrysis' 572
Arnold, Thomas 550
art: 20C 613; Anglo-Saxon 131–2; female adversary in 549; Ireland 547; medieval 176; religious 180; Spenser and 246; Virgin Mary in 137–8
art museum texts 116
Arthur, King 141
Arthurian romance 161; bibliography 183
artifacts: literature and 907
artisan autobiography 336, 407
Aryan myth 547
Asche, Oscar 264
Asgarally, Azize 813–14
Ash, John 9
Ash, Susan 829
Ashbery, John 709, 712, **713**, 723; and Dickinson 713; queer poetics of 713; 'Clepsydra' 713; *Double Dream of Spring, The* 713; *Mooring of Starting Out, The* 713; *Rivers and Mountains* 713; *Selected Poems* 713; *Some Trees* 713; *Tennis Court Oath, The* 713; *Three Poems* 713
Ashbridge, Elizabeth 678
Ashby, Hal 749
Ashcraft, Richard: *Revolutionary Politics* 375
Ashcroft, Bill: *Empire Writes Back, The* (with Griffiths and Tiffin) 884

Asia: Australian attitudes to 826–7; in Australian drama 849; dictionary use 69
Asia Englishes 98–100
Asia, South: writings 883
Asian American literature **788–90**
Asian American women writers 778
Asian Australian theatre 848
Asian English, Stylised 86
Askew, Anne 324; *Examinations* 232
Asloan, John 238
aspects: language 48–9, 61–2
Asser: *Life of Alfred* 133, 139
Astell, Mary 408; philosophy 408; rhetoric 373; religion and politics 374
Astley, Thea 828; *Kindness Cup, A* 823; *Multiple Effects of Rainbows, The* 828
atheism 458
Athenian Mercury 357–8
Athens 905
Atkins, Douglas 390
Atkinson, Louisa: *Gertrude, The Emigrant* 837
Atlamal 145
Atlantic Monthly 693
Atterbury, Francis 370
Atwood, Margaret 841; biography 858
Aubin, Penelope 415
Aubrey, John 343
Auden, W.H. 198, 449, 486, 583, 662; OE poetry in 144
Auden group 637
audience: poetry and 709; of Romantic writers 684; Victorian 603
audio-editing 909
Audubon, John James 717, 905
Augustine, St 335, 390; *City of God Against the Pagans* 182; *Retractationes* 200; *Soliloquies* 168
Aurobindo, Sri 886
Aussourd, Antoine 906
Austen, Jane **521–4**, 537, 572, 698; and Burney 522; and Fielding 423; and geography 559; characters 411; gender in 556, 557; humour in 553; picturesque 456, 521–2; public and private space in 522–3; on screen 523–4; sexual politics in 461–2; sketching in 451; subversive comedy in 525, 557; *Emma* 522, 523, 564, 619; *Mansfield Park* 423, 437, 462, 521, 522; *Northanger Abbey* 423, 473–4, 521, 522; *Persuasion* 523; *Pride and Prejudice* 423, 458, 521, 522, 523; *Sense and Sensibility* 521, 523
Auster, Paul **745–6**; *City of Glass* 745, 746; *Ghosts* 745; *Invention of Solitude, The* 746; *Leviathan* 746; *Locked Room, The* 745; *New York Trilogy* 745, 746
Australia: languages 5; music editing 909
Australian-Chinese writing 826
Australian creoles 102–3
Australian English 11, 97–8
Australian Legend 822
Australian literature **822–49**
Australian women writers, colonial 838
authority: in colonial America 677–8; in English Renaissance 242
authorship: 17C drama 361; 18C linguistics 9; collaborative 254; in colonial America 677–8
autobiographies and autobiographical writing: 17C women 376; Aboriginal women 824; American 792; artisan 336, 407; Australian **835–6**; black women 778; Caribbean women 863; early modern women 337; Native American 786
Autolexical Grammar (AG) 40
Avery and Woods: *Demi-Virgin, The* 757
Ayckbourn, Alan: *Revengers' Comedies* 114, 669
ayres, English 332

Baartman, Saartje 818
Baca, Jimmy Santiago 708
Bach, Emmon 63
Backhouse, James: *Narrative of a Visit to the Australian Colonies, A* 838
Backhouse, Janet 911
Bacon, Father Francis 584
Bacon, Francis 302, **337–8**; objectivity in 338; *Advancement of Learning, The* 337; *History of the Reign of King Henry VII, The* 337; *New Atlantis* 337, 338
Bacon, Roger: *Mirror of Alchemy* 323
Bage, Robert 537
Bail, Murray **841–2**; *Eucalyptus* 842
Baillie, Joanna 466, 472; tragedies 539–40; *Election, The* 540; *Series of Plays, A* 458
Bainbridge, Beryl 616
Bakhtin, Mikhail 206, 273, 279, 365, 413, 426–7, 615, 700; carnivalesque 269,

284, 317, 748; festivity 270; interanimation 511; paradic stylization 525
Bal'mont 594
Balbert, Peter 632
Balderston, Katherine 402, 403
Baldick, Chris 381
Baldwin, Bishop 137
Baldwin, James 774; essays 783
Bale, John 142, 192, 232, 238, 240; drama 242; stage devils in 306; *Image of Both Churches* 177; *Three Laws* 242
ballads: 18C popular 389; Gaelic, and place names 81; Welsh 912
Ballantyne, John: and Scott 904
Ballard, J.G. **652**; *Atrocity Exhibition, The* 652; *Cocaine Nights* 652; *Crystal World, The* 652; *Empire of the Sun* 652; *Rushing to Paradise* 652
Balmanno, Mary 506
Balodis, Janis 848–9
Balzac, Honoré de 115, 575
Banbury, Frith 663
Banda, H.K. 815
Bandler, Faith: *Welou, My Brother* 828
Bangladesh 883
Bank of English Corpus 49
Bannerman, Anne 476
Banting, Pamela 859
baptismal names 80
Baraka, Amiri 773
Baranay, Inez: *Between Careers* 831; *Rascal Rain* 829
Barbauld, Anna Laetitia 464, 466, 471–2, **474–5**, 476, 501, 559; *Eighteen Hundred and Eleven* 465, 472, 474–5, 478; 'Mouse's Petition, The' 474; 'To Mr C' 502
Baring, Maurice 616
Barke, James: *Land of the Leal* 617
Barker, Clive 914
Barker, Jane 323
Barker, Pat: *Regeneration* 653
Barksted, William: *Insatiate Countess, The* (with Machin) 297
Barlow, Charles 905
Barlow, Joel 453–4
Barlow, William 228
Barnes, Barnaby 243; *Devil's Charter, The* 306–7; *Divine Centurie of Spirituall Sonnets, A* 236–7
Barnes, Djuna: and T.S. Eliot 741–2; *Antiphon* 741; *Nightwood* 741–2
Barnes, James Strachey 631
Barnes, William **574–5**; Blackmoor dialect poems 574
Barnfield, Richard: *Certain Sonnets* 237
Barrault, Jean-Louis 265
Barrell, John 449
Barrett, Arabella 575
Barrett, Henrietta 575
Barrett Browning *see* Browning
Barron, William 382
Barry, Lodowick 307–8
Barry, Sebastian: *Steward of Christendom, The* 668
Barrymore, John 264
Barth, John 680; *Last Voyage of Somebody the Sailor, The* 746; *Letters* 745
Barthelme, Donald **746**; 'Amateurs' 745; *Dead Father, The* 745; *Snow White* 746
Barthes, Roland 278, 399, 649, 8[illegible]; *Camera Lucida* 710; *Mythologies* 818–19
Baruch, Bernard 720
Barwise, Jon 62
Bassano, Jacopo: religious art of 180
Bataille, Georges 278, 650
Bate, Walter Jackson 402, 403
Bates, W.H. 615
Batman, Stephen 229
Batten, Elizabeth 465
Battestin, Martin C. 422
battle: beasts of 146–7
Battle of Brunanburh, The 157, 164
Battle of Maldon, The **163–4**
Baudelaire, Charles 842
Baudrillard, Jean 858
Baumander, Lewis 262
Bayeux Tapestry 158
Baynes, Rosalind 631
Beal, Peter 339
'Bear Man' 784
Beardsley, Aubrey 553, 905; life and work 546
beasts: of battle 146–7
Beatles, The 906, 910
Beats, The 773
Beattie, James 508; *Minstrel* 463–4, 505–6
Beaumarchais, Pierre-Augustin Caron de: *Marriage of Figaro, The* 439
Beaumont and Fletcher 254, 361; *Maid's Tragedy, The* 297; *Philaster* 274
beauty 385

Beckett, Margaret 117
Beckett, Samuel 812
Beckett, Saul **746**; *More Die of Heartbreak* 746; *Seize the Day* 746
Beddoes, Julie 859
Beddoes, Thomas: *Hygeia* 505
Beddoes, Thomas Lovell 457, **505**; snakes in 505; 'Pygmalion, or the Cyprian Statuary' 505
Bede **134–5**, 136, 141; and Ælfric 134–5; and Benedictine reform 134–5; and identity 140; concept of *Gens* 139–40; onomastics 80; *De arte metrica* 169; *De schematibus et tropis* 169; *Historia Ecclesiastica* 81, 135, 141, 142; *Vita S. Cuthberti* 137
Bedford Psalter-Hours 176
Bedfordshire: field names 75
Beerbohm, Max 546
Beethoven, Ludwig van 456
Behan, Brendan 617, **663**; biography 663; *An Giall* 663; *Hostage, The* 663
Behn, Aphra 322, 359, 361, 362, 370, 410, 667; drama **371**; Pindaric odes 368; poetry **369**; reception 369; *Fair Jilt, The* 413; 'Golden Age, The' 369; *Love Letters* 363; *Lucky Chance, The* 436; *Oroonoko* 416; *Rover, The* 323; *Sir Patient Fancy* 362
Beilin, Elaine 232
Belfast English 22
beliefs 119
Bell, Diane 830
Bell, Vanessa 616, 617
Bellenden, John: *Chronicles of Scotland* 187
Belloc, Hilaire 616
Bellow, Saul 697, 774; *Victim, The* 745
Bellows, George 750
Benda, Julien 637
Bender, John 424
Benedictine reform: Bede and 134–5
Benet, William Rose 715
Beneviste, Emile: 'Nature of Pronouns, The' 510
Benezet, Anthony 453
Bengal Famine 890
Benger, Elizabeth 474
Benin, African kingdom of 807–8
Bening, Simon 911
Benjamin, Walter 246, 344, 743, 752, 770
Benn, Anthony 306
Bennelong 827
Bennett, Alan 670; *Bed Among the Lentils* 121
Bennett, Louise 870, 871, 882
Benoit de Sainte Marie: *Roman de Troie* 185
Benson, Edward Frederic 549, 597–8
Benson, F.R. 264
Benson, L.D. 206
Bentham, Jeremy 550; 'Westron Wind' 240
Bentick, William 453
Beowulf 131, 144, **154–63**; apocalypse and antichrist in 148; dating 157; gender in 159; genre 158; manuscript readings 157–8; women in 159; word order 54
Berenson, Bernhard 631, 743
Bergerac, Cyrano de: *Autre Monde, L'* 909
Berkeley, George 408, 513
Berkeley, Thomas 257–8
Bernard, Kenneth: *Magic Show of Dr Ma-Gico, The* 757–8
Bernhardt, Sarah: Australian tour 846–7
Bernstein, Aline 738
Berry, Cicely 259
Berry, Duc de: *Très Riches Heures* 179
Berry, James 862, **880**; *Song of a Bluefoot Man* 880
Berry, Wendell 705
Berthelet, Thomas 228
Berthoud, Jacques 626
Bertolucci, Bernardo 697
Besançon, Jacques de 913
Betham, Mary Matilda 457
Beverley, Yorkshire 190
Bewick, Thomas 617
Beynon, Richard 633
Bhabha, Homi K. 452, 634, 885–6; hybridity 843, 887; *Location of Culture, The* 887
Bhattacharya, Bhabani: *So Many Hungers* 890
Bianciardi, Luciano 746
Bibbesworth, Walter de: *Manières de Langages* 70
Biber, Douglas 101, 120
Bible 649; compound adverbs in 71; Geneva 231; OE politics and 135; Shakespeare and 273; Victorians and 550
bibliographic studies: 16C **227–42**; **904–18**

bibliographical databases 835
Bickerstaff, Isaac 435
Bildungsroman 455; female 563
bilingual dictionaries 67, 68–9
Billing, Graham: *Lifeboat, The* 891
bills: medieval 174
biobibliography 909
biographical encyclopedia 391
biographies: 17C women 376; American 792
Biraban 827
bird names 78
'Bird with Four Feathers, The' 183–4
Bird, Carmel 834
Birkbeck, Morris 444–5
Bischoff, Anthony 589
Bishop, Elizabeth 705, 709, **713–14**, 723; and postmodernism 708; iceberg and ship 711–12; lesbianism and alcoholism 713–14; 'Drunkard, The' 713–14; *Geography III* 722; 'In the Village' 711, 714; 'Moose, The' 712; 'Prodigal, The' 714
Bishop, Isabella Bird 555
bishops: houses 180
Bissoondath, Neil 850
Black British literature 862
Black Consciousness movement 816, 820
Black Death: Jewish treatises on 179
black *see also* African American
black dramatists 755
Black Dwarf, The 458
Black Hawk: *Life* 784
Black Mountain Review 714
Black nationalism 777
Black Theatre Co-op 667
black women poets 862
black women writers: 19C 694
blackface performance 756
Blackie, J.S. 600
Blackmore, Richard 357
Blackmur, R.P. 717
Blackstone, William 475; *Analysis* 401
Blackwell's Magazine 446
Blackwood's Magazine 462, 473, 509, 510
Blair, Hugh: 'Lectures on Rhetoric and Belles Lettres' 382
Blair, Tony 639
Blake, William 335, 460, 474, 476, **478–85**, 559, 599, 718; in marketplace 478–9; and science 485; Chaucer engravings 479; female figures 484; footnotes 480; ideology and utopia in 483; letters 479–80; as orphan 461; wood-engravings 617; *America* 452, 481; *Book of Urizen, The* 452; *Europe* 452; *Four Zoas, The* 483–4; 'Garden of Love' 482; *Gates of Paradise* 479; 'Island in the Moon, An' 484–5; *Jerusalem* 480–1, 482, 483, 484–5; Lambeth books 485; 'Little Black Boy, The' 453; *Marriage of Heaven and Hell, The* 452, 456, 479, 480; *Milton* 483; 'Sick Rose, The' 480; *Songs of Innocence and of Experience* 457, 479, 480, 482; 'Tyger, The' 485; *Vison of the Last Judgment* 481
Blake-Varley sketchbook 478
blame: American literature and 699–700
Blamire, Susanna 466
Blanchot, Maurice 642
Blandy, William: *Castle, The* 311
blasphemy 72, 571
Blazing Saddles (film) 390
Bleasdale, Alan: *Boys From the Blackstuff* 670–1
Blekbala Mijik: 'Nitmiluk' 823
Blind, Mathilde: *George Eliot* 563–4
Bliss, A.J. 146
Bloch, Robert 914
Bloom, Harold 422, 713, 718
Bloomfield, Robert 504; *Selected Poems* 505
Bloomsbury Group 617
Bloxam, John Francis 549
Bluestocking salons 388
Blumenbach, J.F. 453
Blumenberg, Hans 358, 389, 391
Blyden, Edward 810
Blyton, Enid 617–18
Boal, Augusto: *Theatre of the Oppressed* 780
Boas, Franz 556
Boccaccio, Giovanni 198, 213; and Chaucer 216–17; *Decameron* 217, 218; *Filocolo, Il* 216–17; *Filostrato* 221
Boddy, Michael: *Legend of King O'Malley, The* (with Ellis) 846
bodies: early modern England 325–6; law and 139; modernism and 614–15
Boece, Hector: *Scotorum Historia* 187
Boehme, Jakob 421
Boethius 143, 198; *De Consolatione Philosophiae* 169
Bogart, Humphrey 792
Bohemian traditions: in Australia 833

Böhme, Jacob 461
Bohr, Neils 712
Boke of Duke Huon of Bordeux, The 233
Bokenham, Osbern: work of 181; *Legendary* 181
Boland, Eavan 641, 711
Boleyn, Anne 239, 911
Bolt, Robert **663–4**; biography 663; as screenwriter 663–4; *Bounty, The* 664; *Flowering Cherry* 663, 664; *Gentle Jack* 663; *Lawrence of Arabia* 664; *Man for All Seasons, A* 663; *Mission, The* 664; *State of Revolution* 663, 664; *Tiger and the Horse* 663, 664; *Vivat Vivat Regina!* 663
Bolton: dialects 85–6
Bone Florence of Rome, The 214
Boniface, St 136, 138
Bonner, Marita: *Purple Flower* 779–80
book collecting 906, 911, 913–14
book design 908
Book of Common Prayer, The 323
book reviews 914–15
book title-pages 906
bookbinding(s) 905, 914
books: advertising 228; American 907; cultural history of 911; history of 907; illustrated 227; medieval 175; preliminaries 228; rare 905
books of hours 913
bookshops 904
Booth, Wayne C. 423
Borg, Sonia: *Women of the Sun* (with Maris) 828
Borges, Jorge Luis 892–3
Borrow, George 556, **561–2**, 636; and horses 561–2
Bose, Rana 859
Boston Agricultural Club 906
Boswell, James 383, 399, 400, 403, **406–7**, 469; and Burke 406–7; Auchinleck estate 407; *Life of Johnson* 403, 407
Botswana English 101
Botticelli, Sandro 546
Boudinet, Elias 785
Bounty Mutiny 453, 498–9
Bourdieu, Pierre 279, 473, 621; habitus 438
Bourget, Paul 743
Bourne, Randolph 774
Bowles, Caroline 457; 500; 'Father's Tale, The' 477; *Tales of the Factories* 476–7
Bowles, Paul 621
Bowles, William Lisle 453–4
Boyesen, H.H. 693
Boyle, Kay **740–1**; poetry 740; *Plagued by the Nightingale* 740
Boyle, Robert 390
Brackley, Elizabeth 304
Braddon, Mary Elizabeth: *Doctor's Wife, The* 558; *Lady Audley's Secret* 558, 629
Bradford, William: *Of Plymouth Plantation* 679
Bradley, David: *Chaneysville Incident* 777
Bradshaigh, Lady 420
Bradshaw, Henry: *Life of St Werburgh* 181
Bradstreet, Anne 678
Braithwaite, E.R. 862; *To Sir With Love* 860–1
Brame, Michael K. 28–9
Branagh, Kenneth: interviews 267; *Henry V* 266; *Mary Shelley's Frankenstein* 531–2
Brand, Dionne 862
Brandon, Samuel 303
Brandt, George W. 670
Brant, Beth 787
Brantlinger, Patrick 624
Brathwait, Richard: *English Gentleman, The* 254
Brathwaite, Kamau 865, 867, 868, 881; and Hulme 876–7; poetics 878–9; *Arrivants, The* 877; *Mother Poem* 869; *Sun Poem* 869
Brautigan, Richard **746**
Brave Bird, Mary: *Lakota Woman* 787
Braveheart (film) 667
Bray, Caroline (Cara) 563
Brazil, Angela 617–18
Brazil 109
Brecht, Bertolt 816
Breeze, Jean Binta 862
Brennan, Christopher 844; *Curriculum Vitae* 824
Brenton, Howard 664
Bresnan, Joan 26
Brest, Martin 114
Brett, Dorothy 631
Brett, Lily 845
Brewster, Yvonne 882
Breytenbach, Breyten 821

Bricmont, Jean: *Intellectual Impostures* (with Sokal) 761
Bridges, Robert 583, 584, 658
Briggs, Cyril 774
Brightland, John 9
Brightman, Thomas 331
Brink, André: *On the Contrary* 817
Brissenden, Robert 845–6
Britannia theatre 604
British: in Indian literature 889
Britten, Benjamin: and Hardy 581–2; *Winter Words* 581–2
Brodber, Erna 868
Broderick, Damien 834
Brome, Richard: *Court Beggar, The* 315; *Jovial Crew, A* 305
Bronk, William **714**; letters 714; *Light and Dark* 714; *New and Collected Poems* 714; *Selected Poems* 714; *Vectors and Smoothable Curves* 714
Brontës 556; Gothic mode 562
Brontë, Anne 451, 476, **562**; *Tenant of Wildfell Hall, The* 549, 562
Brontë, Branwell 562, 593
Brontë, Charlotte 451, 476, 477, 548, **562**, 572; romance in 554; *Jane Eyre* 562, 649; *Juvenilia* 562
Brontë, Emily 476, 477, 548, **562**; and Plath 718–19; *Wuthering Heights* 562
Brook, Peter 265, 267, 669; *King Lear* 266
Brooke, Henry: *Fool of Quality, The* 412
Brooke, C.F. Tucker 237
Brookner, Anita 697
Brooks, Gwendolyn: *In the Mecca* 775; *Maud Martha* 791
Brooks, Mel: *Blazing Saddles* 390; *Young Frankenstein* 531
Brooks, Peter 414
Brophy, Brigid 641
Brougham, Henry 444–5
Brown University Women Writers Project 471
Brown, Charles Brockden: *Clara Howard* 682
Brown, Diane 891
Brown, Ford Madox 547, 569; *Last of England, The* 570
Brown, Homer Obed 410
Brown, John 550
Brown, Lloyd 880
Brown, Mather 548
Brown, P. 106, 115
Brown, William Wells: *Escape, The* 780
Browne, Thomas: *Religio Medici* 345; *Urn Buriall* 345
Browning, Elizabeth Barrett 467, 468, 570–1, **575–6**; anti-slavery 476; letters 575; *Aurora Leigh* 478, 569, 572, 575–6, 593; *Casa Guidi Windows* 576; 'Cry of the Children, The' 477; 'Runaway Slave at Pilgrim's Point, The' 575, 576
Browning, Robert 487, 573, 575, **576–9**; and Pre-Raphaelite Brotherhood 578; and Italy 577; and law 577; OED and 68; dramatic characters 577; dramatic monologues 576; first-person narratives 579; food in 577; marriage 578; politics 577; 'Bad Dreams I–IV' 578; 'Bishop Orders His Tomb at St Praxed's Church, The' 579; 'Caliban' 577; *Christmas Eve and Easter Day* 579; 'Death in the Desert, A' 576–7; 'Englishman in Italy, The' 579; *Ferishtah's Fancies* 577; *Men and Women* 597; 'My Heart and I' 578; *Paracelsus* 578; *Parleyings with Certain People of Importance in Their Day* 576, 579; *Pauline* 503, 555, 576; 'Porphyria' 113; *Ring and the Book, The* 569, 577, 578–9; *Saisiaz, La* 576; *Sordello* 578; *Strafford* 539; 'With Francis Furini' 579
Bruce, James 407
Bruce-Novoa, Juan 790
Bruijn, Cornelis de 905
Brunei: language 98
Brunei English 99–100
Bruno, Giordano: *De gli eroici furori* 243
Brustein, Robert 758
Bryan, Mary 476
Bryden, Bill: *Big Picnic, The* 666; *Willie Rough* 666
Bryher 659
Buber, Martin 511
Buchanan: *British Grammar, The* 9; *Regular English Syntax, A* 9
Buchanan, George 229; *Apologia pro Lena* 239
Buchanan, Robert Williams 572
Buckley, William F. 752
Buddhism: Romantics and 460
Budzisz-Krzyzanowska, Teresa 261
Bugajski, Ryszard 118
Buke of the Chess, The 238

Bulgakov, Mikhail 43
Bullen, David 908
Bulletin 833, 845
Bullokar, William: *Bref Grammar for English* 8
Bulosan, Carlos 789
Bulwer-Lytton, Edward 468; *Zanoni* 463, 558
bumpkins 437
Bunin, Ivan 749
Bunting, Basil: *Briggflatts* 118
Bunyan, John **378**; evangelism 378; *Confession of My Faith, A* 378; *Discourse of the Building of the House of God, A* 378; *Life and Death of Mr Badman, The* 752; *Pilgrim's Progress* 378
Buonmattei, Benedetto 346–7; *Della Lingua Toscana* 347
Burchfield, Robert 405
Burchiello 907
Burchill, Julie 617
Burel, John 229
Burgess, Linda 892
Burghley, William Cecil, 1st baron 233, 307
Burke, Edmund 385, 450, 453, 454, 463, 518–19, 522; and Boswell 406–7; *Reflections* 393–4, 457, 526
Burn, David 837
Burne-Jones, Edward 546, 547, 548, 572
Burney, Frances **429–30**, 456, 521, 523, 537, 667; and Austen 522; and conduct books 414; autobiographical writings 519; characters 411; charity in 430; fiction **525–6**; subversive comedy in 525, 557; *Camilla* 411; *Evelina* 414, 425, 429, 430, 525; *Wanderer, The* 416–17, 430, 522
Burns, Robert: gender and nation in 477–8, 505
Burroughs, William: 'Dead Star, The' 748
Burton, Richard 261
Burton, Robert 234; *Anatomy of Melancholy, The* 323
Burton-Roberts, Noel 110
Bury, Charlotte 457
business: poetry and 709
business conversations 45–6
business texts 109
Butler, Eleanor: journals 467
Butler, Josephine 596
Butler, Judith 144, 159, 428, 461, 698, 849
Butler, Marilyn 521, 528
Butler, Samuel 370; *Hudibras* 360, 393
Butts, Mary **618**; biography 618; portraits of 618; *Ashe of Rings* 618; 'Ghosts and Ghoulies' 618; 'Imaginary Letters' 618; 'Traps for Unbelievers' 618; 'Warning to Hikers' 618
Buzo, Alex: *Front Room Boys, The* 846
Byatt, A.S. 697; *Possession* 619
Bynner, Witter 631
Byrd, William 229, 360
Byrhtferth 169
Byron, George Gordon **506–8**, 523, 527, 535, 559, 582; and Owenson 528; in Cockney School 446, 447; drama 538; Gothic and Calvanism in 506; Italian sources 507; letters 506; miniatures of 506; narcissism 456; as orphan 461; sexual politics 462; *Cain* 538; *Childe Harold's Pilgrimage* 451, 452, 456, 472, 508, 511; *Corsair* 506; *Don Juan* 443, 444, 456, 457, 463, 506–7, 509; 'Epistle to Augusta' 456; 'Fare Thee Well!' 456; *Heaven and Earth* 538; *Hebrew Melodies* 454; *Manfred* 456, 506, 507, 538; *Marino Faliero* 538; *Sardanapalus* 538; *Siege of Corinth, The* 454; 'Stanzas to Augusta' 456; *Two Foscari, The* 538; 'When we two parted' 456
Byron, Robert 616

CÆdmon 80, 137; *Hymn of Creation* 164
Caesar, Sir Julius 233
Cage, John 710
Cahan, Abraham 793
calendars: liturgical 136
Caligula Troper 133
Calverley, Charles Stuart 118–19
Calvin, John 234
Calvino, Italo 650–1; *If On A Winter's Night A Traveller* 619
Cambridge, Ada 830, 833
Cambridge Book Fair 905
Cambridge Guide to American Theatre 754
Cambridgeshire: place names 82
Camden, William 326; *Remaines of a Greater Worke Concerning Britaine* 328
Cameron, Julia Margaret 548
Cameroonian English 101

Cameroonian literature 805
Campbell, David 844
Campbell, Donald: *Somerville the Soldier* 666
Campbell, Duncan 416
Campbell, Thomas 457
Campion, Thomas: *Lord's Masque, The* 275
Canada: Australia and 841; French 792; Shakespeare in 262; theatre history 753–4
Canadian English 86–7
Canadian literature **849–60**
Candler, Ann 464
Candolle, Augustin de 717
Canetti, Elias: *Crowds and Power* 915; *Notes from Hampstead* 915
canon: making of 385–6
Canterbury Cathedral 136
Canterbury, School of 136
Cantonese: code-switching 30, 86
Cantor, Georg 614
Capell, Edward 500
Capers, Charlotte 764
capitalism: 18C 389
captivity narratives 678–9; Native American 784
Cardinal, Roger 913
Carew, Thomas 302, 369
Carey, Elizabeth 257–8
Carey, John 333, 342
Carey, Peter 834, **840–1**; *Big Bazoohley, The* 841; *Fat Man in History, The* 832; *Illywhacker* 840–1; *Jack Maggs* 841; *Tax Inspector, The* 841; *Unusual Life of Tristan Smith, The* 841
Caribbean Artists Movement 882
Caribbean creole 102
Caribbean literature **860–82**
Caribbean Voices (TV programme) 861
Caribbean women writers: Victorian literature and 555–6
Caribbeans, British: language 86
Carlile, Richard: *Address to Men of Science, An* 458
Carlyle, Jane Welsh 550
Carlyle, Thomas 464, 565, 570, 572, 579; and Browning 575; and Cromwell 326; fairies in 553; *Latter-Day Pamphlets* 561; *Reminiscences* 550; *Sartor Resartus* 502, 593; 'Shooting Niagara: And After?' 573
Carmody, Isabelle: *Greylands* 834
carnival: Shakespeare and 269–70, 284
Carolina, North 90; language 14
Caroline, Queen 516
Carpentier, Alejo 869, 892
Carr, Annie 834
Carr, Henry 810
Carr, Marina 668
Carrington, Dora 617
Carrington, Margaret 264
Carroll, Lewis 554, 555, **568–9**; centenary 905; Alice books 568–9; '"Alice" on the Stage' 569; *Alice's Adventures in Wonderland* 569; *Alice's Adventures under Ground* 569; *Through the Looking Glass* 569
Carroll, Lorrayne 679
Carter, Angela **647–9**; fairy-tales 648–9; gothic horror 649; *Bloody Chamber, The* 648; *Heroes and Villains* 647, 648; *Infernal Desire Machines of Doctor Hoffman, The* 648; *Love* 648; *Magic Toyshop, The* 620, 647; *Nights at the Circus* 647, 648, 649; *Passion of New Eve, The* 648; *Shadow Dance* 647; *Wise Children* 647, 648
Carter, Elizabeth: female friendships 396–7
Carter, John 655
Carter, Martin 880
Cartland, Barbara 617
cartography: 16C 233
Cary, Elizabeth 303, 304, 322, 909; *Tragedie of Mariam, The* 295, 304, 316, 323, 327
Cary, Mary 331, 374
Cary, Mary Ann Shadd 694, 778–9
Casaubon, Isaac 564
Casson, Lewis 603
Casti, Giambattista 507
Castiglione, Baldassare, Count: *Book of the Courtier, The* 243–4
Castillo, Ana **791**, 792; dislocation in 791; *So Far From God* 791
Castlereagh, Robert Stewart, Viscount 514
castrati 437
Castro, Brian 824, 827–8, 840; *Drift* 843
Catallus 596
Cather, Willa **738–9**; Southern heritage 738–9; *Death Comes to the Archbishop* 740; *Professor's House, The* 740
Catholic Church 231–2
Catholonicon Anglicum 67

Cathuulf: letter to Charlemagne 135
Catullus 447
Caudwell, Christopher: *Studies in a Dying Culture* 617
Cavell, Stanley 489, 687
Cavendish, Georgina 465
Cavendish, Jane 304
Cavendish, Margaret 254, 303, 304, 322, 359; and Hobbes 373; exile 372–3; prose **372–3**; rhetoric 373; *Convent of Pleasure, The* 274; *Description of a New World Called the Blazing World* 337–8; *Orations of Divers Sorts* 373; *Poems and Fancies* 372
Cavendish, William: and Jonson 316
Cawarden, Thomas 300
Caxton, William 188, 203, 617; *Vocabulaire* 70
Cecil family 286
Celan, Paul 915
Céline 115
Celtic Gospels: Chaucer and 214
Celticism 547
Cely letters 55
Centlivre, Susanna 361, 667
Ceolfrith: bibles 134
Cervantes, Lorna Dee: 'Crow' 791; *Emplumada* 791
Cervantes Saavedra, Miguel de 413, 915; *Don Quixote* 415, 619
Césaire, Aimé 806, 867, **868**, 869
Chabrillon, Céleste de 837
Chamberlin, J. Edward 880
Chambers, Jessie: biography 631–2
Chambers, Robert: biography 401–2
Champain, Cecily 204, 205
Chandler, Raymond: *Farewell, My Lovely* 745; 'Pencil, The' 745
Chandra, Vikram: *Red Earth and Pouring Rain* 889
Channing, William 495, 553
chaos theory: drama and 760–1
Chaplin, Charlie 613, 641, 750
Chapman, George **296**; *All Fooles* 296; *Bussy d'Ambois* 296; 'De Guiana, Carmen Epicum' 296; *Euthymiae Raptus* 296; 'Good Woman, A' 296; 'Hymnus in Noctem' 296; *Ovids Banquet of Sence* 296; 'To M. Harriots' 296; *Widdowes Teares, The* 296
characters: 18C 410–11
charity: in Ireland 547
Charlemagne 135
Charles I 333
Charles II 362, 368, 372
Charlett, Arthur 389
charms: metrical 164
charter bounds 77
charters 138
Chartism 449
Chartist Circular, The 449
Chassignett, Jean-Baptiste 237
Chatahoochee River 89
Chatterton, Frederick Balsir 265
Chatterton, Thomas 477; Rowley poems 395
Chaucer, Geoffrey **196–226**, 240, 253, 912; and Boccaccio 216–17; and Dante 200; and Gower 207–8, 209; and Langland 207–8; and Lydgate 185; and Ovid 220; and Petrarch 216; and Shakespeare 197–8, 276; and Spenser 197, 245–6; and contemporaries 207–8; and London 177; and medieval world 204; and pedagogy 206; and postmodernism 208; in Renaissance 240; Adamic types 210; architecture in 221; authorship 192–3; bibliography 196; blacksmiths in 213; canonization of 240; Celtic Gospels in 214; construction industry and 212; drama in 211; dreams in 206; editing 209–10; editions 202; education 198–9; feminization of men 209; folios 906; images of 196–7; language 14–15, 52, 70–1, 204–5, 206, 215; levels of narration 219; literary criticism of 200–1; lyrics 203; manuscripts 203, 210; masculinities in 207, 212–13, 214, 217–18, 220; mercantile vision 210–11, 211–12; mirrors in 216; open text 199–200; poetics 205; rape in 204, 209, 214; reception of 196, 203; rhymes 222; Scotland in 213; shorter poems 224; song in 217; spelling 206; time in 198; torture in 213–14; translatability 206–7; translations 198; translations by Wordsworth 196, 485–6; violence against women in 209; wills in 224; *Anelida and Arcite* 201, 215, 224; *Book of the Duchess, The* 143, 197, 199, 203, **222–3**, 245; *Canterbury Tales* 161, 181, 192–3, 203, 204, 206–7, **207–19**, 245–6, 479; *Canon Yeoman's Tale* 219; *Clerk's Tale* 199, **215–16**; *Franklin's*

Tale 208, 216–17; *Friar's Tale* 198, 215; *General Prologue* 198, 199, 207, 208; *Knight's Tale* 198, 200–1, 202, 206, 208, 212; *Man of Law's Tale* 199; *Man of Law's Epilogue* 210; *Man of Law's Tale* 213–14, 222; *Manciple's Tale* 196, 219; *Melibee's Tale* 210, 245; *Merchant's Tale* 208, 210, 216; *Miller's Tale* 143, 205–6, 211, 212–13; *Monk's Prologue 218; Monk's Tale* 210, 218; *Nun's Priest's Tale* 198, 200, 206, 208, 210, 218; *Pardoner's Tale* 200, 207, 259; *Parson's Tale* 205, 208, 210; *Physician's Tale* 217; *Prioress's Tale* 196, 208, 217; *Reeve's Tale* 213; *Retraction* 200, 204, 205, 208; *Second Nun's Prologue* 205; *Second Nun's Tale* 205, 218–19; *Shipman's Tale* 217; *Squire's Tale* 197, 205, 208, 245; *Summoner's Tale* 215; *Tale of Sir Thopas* 208, 217–18, 245; *Wife of Bath's Prologue and Tale* 207, 208, 209, **214–15**; *House of Fame* 197, 199, **223**; *Legend of Good Women* 200, 201, 222, **223–4**; *Lyf of St Cecilia* 205; *Parliament of Fowls* 197, 199, 201, 202, 206, **223**, 276; *Treatise on the Astrolabe* 198, 224; *Troilus and Criseyde* 71, 196, 197, 199–200, 201, 203, 205, 206, **219–22**
Chauncy, Charles 681
Cheever, John: 'Swimmer, The' 745
Cheney, Harriet: *Peep at the Pilgrims, A* 682
Cheney, Russell 691
Cherokee Phoenix, The 685, 785
Cheshire: place names 75
Chester, Robert: *Love's Martyr* 281
Chester 190
Chesterton, G.K.: detective stories 77; 'Wind and the Trees, The' 113
Chettle, Henry 326, 904
Chevalier, Etienne 911
Chicago: language 89
Chicago riot 775
Chicanola literature 790
chicanola novels 792
Chichester Cathedral 138
Chidgey, Catherine 891
Chidley, Katherine 374
child actors 299
Childbirth, or Happy Delivery 323
children: American Civil War and 692; holophrases 47; language 93; language acquisition 22–4; language deprivation of black 84; same-name 80; sexual abuse of 548; Torres Strait Islander 822
children's literature: Australian 834; environment in 619; Welsh 912; white supremacy in 701; women writers 617–18
Childress, Alice 779
Chilton, Charles: *Oh What a Lovely War* 666
Chimes at Midnight (film) 267
Chin, Frank: *Chickencoop Chinaman, The* 788; *Donald Duk* 711; *Year of the Dragon, The* 788
China: dictionary use 69; Victorian travellers and 555
Chinese: in Australia 98; indirect objects 28; scope ambiguities 29–30
Chinese American literature 793
Chinese theatre: Shakespeare in 258–9
Chinese writers: in Australia 826
Chinese-American masculinity 711
Chinweizu 809
chirographs 132–3
chivalry: in Shakespeare 283
Chomsky, Noam 6, 26, 62, 84, 95
Chorley, Henry Fothergill: life and work 552; *Thirty Years' Musical Recollections* 552
Christ and Satan 154
Christian, Edward 453
Christian, Fletcher 488
Christianity: in India 550
Christians: relations with Jews 175–6
Christie, Agatha 697
Chu Chin Chow (theatre show) 264
Chu, Louis: *Eat a Bowl of Tea* 788
Chuffinelles 667
church, English: Herbert and Donne and 335
church music 229, 906
Church of Scotland: De Quincey and 519
churches: in medieval towns 180–1
Churchill, Caryl **664**; *Cloud Nine* 114, 664; *Fen* 664; *Icecream* 664; *Serious Money* 664; *Skriker, The* 664; *Top Girls* 121, 664
Churchill, Winston 720
Cibber, Colley: *Love's Last Shift* 372
Cincinnati Israelite 685
Circus Oz 848

Cisneros, Sandra: *Woman Hollering Creek* 792
Cistercians 180
citation marks: Latin manuscripts 133
citizenship: in early American literature 681–2
city: in American literature 683–4
city jungles 742–3
civic ceremonies: in Jacobean London 302
Civil War 539; drama in 303; Jonson and 315; *see also* American Civil War
Cixous, Hélène 831
Clairmont, Claire: journals 467
Clampitt, Amy 509, 709
Clanvowe, John: 'Cuckoo and the Nightingale' 196, 202, 906
Clare, John 448, 454, 455, **504–5**, 561; correspondence 459; gypsies in 504; narrative techniques 504; *Autobiography* 456, 504; 'Badger, The' 457; 'First Love' 457; 'Flitting, The' 457; 'Gypsy's Camp' 504; 'Helpstone' 504; 'Little Trotty Wagtail' 457; *Shepherd's Calendar, The* 457; *St Martins Eve* 463, 504; 'To the Snipe' 457; 'Wish, The' 504
Clarendon, Edward Hyde, earl of: prose 398; *History of the Rebellion in England* 387
Clark, Jonathan 404
Clark, Tom 509
Clark, William George 906
Clark-Bekederemo, John Pepper 809
Clarke, Austin 879
Clarke, Marcus 824, 833; Gothic fictions 838; *His Natural Life* 837
Clarke, Thomas: *Letter to Mr Cobbett on His Opinions Respecting the Slave Trade, A* 516
Clarkson, Thomas 453
class: in Ireland 547
classbooks: OE 132
classical influences: OE literature 143
classical sources: 17C poetry 361
classicism: Cockney 447
Cleage, Pearl 778
Cleary, Bridget 597–8
Cleland, John **429**; etymological speculations 409; *Fanny Hill* 429
Clement V: biography 181–2
Cliff, Michelle 864
Clifford, Anne 322
Clifford, Hugh: and Conrad 627; 'In the Heart of Kalamantan' 627
Clifford, James L. 401
Clinton, Bill 761
Clitheroe, Margaret 232, 324
Clive, Caroline 476
closet dramas 538
clothmaking: in Anglo-Saxon literature and art 137–8
Clough, Arthur Hugh 549, 571, 572, 574
Cobbett's Weekly Political Register 458
Cobbett, James P. 516
Cobbett, John M. 516
Cobbett, William 8, 444–5, 499, 513, **515–16**; and French Revolution 515; pamphlets 515; Shakespearean criticism 517; social and political works 515–16; *Bloudy Buoy, The* 515; *Cannibal's Progress, The* 515; *Good Friday, or, The Murder of Jesus Christ by the Jews* 516; *History of the Protestant Reformation in England and Ireland, A* 516; *Letter to His Holiness, the Pope* 516; *Letter to the Infamous Tom Paine, A* 515; *Letter to the Luddites, A* 515; *Rural Rides* 458, 515; *Soldier's Friend, The* 515; *To the Journeymen and Labourers of England, Wales, Scotland and Ireland* 515; 'Two-Penny Trash' 445; *Political Works* 516
Cobham, Rhonda 865
Cocherane, Geoff 891
Cockayne, O. 166
Cockney School 462, 509–10; politics of 446–7
Cocteau, Jean 618
Code-switching 30, 43–4; American English 88; conversational 86; New Zealand literature and 891–2; in Singapore 99
Codex Amiatinus 134
Codman, Ogden 743
Coetzee, J.M. 650–1, **819**, 820; speech and silence in 819; *Age of Iron* 819; *Foe* 819, 867
coffee houses: women in 357–8
cognitive linguistics 2, 39–42, 49
cognitive science: companion to 2; Shakespeare and 273–4
Cohen, Ralph Alan 260

Cohn, Dorrit: *Transparent Minds* 698
coins, medieval 77
Colegate, Isabel 617
Coleman, Beau: *Queen Lear* 260
Coleridge, Henry 584
Coleridge, S.T. 382, 449, 485, **497–500**, 513, 535; and De Quincey 500; and Hazlitt 498; and Johnston 502; and Lamb 502; and Wordsworth 490; and 19C religious debates 501; and cholera epidemic 499; and science 498; biographies 486–8; conversation poems 501; dreams 497–8; editions 486; influence of 502; journalism 499; letters 499, 517, 520; metaphysical character 498; names 500; nature 488–9; odes 456; as orphan 461; and Pantisocracy 453; philosophy 489–90; poetry **500–1**; politics 499; prose **501–2**, 499–500, **516–17**; as reader 499; religion 498; *Aids to Reflection* 502; 'Ancient Mariner, The' 453, 457, 498, 500; *Biographia Literaria* 455, 462, 500, 501–2; 'Christabel' 457; 'Dejection: An Ode' 456, 501; 'Eolian Harp, The' 456, 501; *Fall of Robespierre, The* 500; *Friend, The* 501; 'Frost at Midnight' 456, 460–1, 501; 'Kubla Khan' 451, 456, 457, 499, 500–1; *Lyrical Ballads* (with Wordsworth) 445–6, 448, 453, 456, 457, 465, 485–6, 487, **492–5**, 503, 906; *Notebooks* 497–8, 500; *On Church and State* 487, 501; *On Language* 486; *Osorio* 539; 'Pains of Sleep, The' 456; *Philosophical Lectures* 444; *Poems* 500; *Poetical Works* 502; 'Reflections on Having Left a Place of Retirement' 450; *Religious Musings* 459; 'This Lime-Tree Bower My Prison' 456, 489, 501; 'To a Young Ass' 500; *Watchman, The* 496
Coleridgean: first occurrence of 502
Collier, Jeremy 439
Collins, Merle 862
Collins, Wilkie 557, 561, **566**; detective fiction 566; later novels 566; letters 566; sensation novels 566; *Armadale* 555, 566; *Black Robe* 667; *Moonstone, The* 566; *No Name* 561, 566; *Woman in White, The* 566
Collins, William 384, 395
Collymore, Frank 861
Colman, George the younger: *Heir at Law, The* 437
colonial Australian women writers 838
colonialism 324–5; British culture and 547; Romanticism and 451–4
Colored American 685
colours: metonymies 41–2
Coltellini, Agostino: *Introduzione all'Anatomia* 347
Colter, Cyrus 775
comedy, subversive 557
commerce: 18C novel and 411–12
Commonwealth, English 326–7
communities: of women 554
community languages 1
community theatre: Canada 859
comparative literature: Romantic period 454–5
comparatives: language 25–7
Competing Factors Model 23
complements: infinitival 28–9; verbs 27, 28
compositors: of Shakespeare 256
compounds: blended 18; language 17–18
computer science 116
computers: in lexicography 66–7, 68–9; in linguistics 35–9
Conan Doyle *see* Doyle
Condé, Maryse 863–4
conditionals 108, 116; language 60
Conget, Jose Maria: *Todas las mujeres* 746
Congreve, William: and Voltaire 437; virtuous women in 362–3; *Way of the World, The* 362
Conrad, Joseph 557, **621–9**; and Clifford 627; and Dostoevsky 628; and James 623; and Nietzsche 622–3; and Schopenhauer 622–3; and Wilde 625; and law 626; and Ukraine 625; criminal romance 624; exoticism in 624; influence of 629; letters 621; magic naturalism 627; sensation novel 629; *Almayer's Folly* 626, 628; *Arrow of Gold, The* 621; *Chance* 628; 'End of the Tether, The' 625; *Heart of Darkness* 622, 623, 624–5, **626–7**, 629, 637–8; 'Henry James: An Appreciation' 623; 'Informer, The' 623; 'Karain' 623, 626; *Lord Jim* 622, 623, 624, 625, **627**; *Mirror of the Sea, The* 621–2, 629; *Nigger of the 'Narcissus', The* 624, 626; *Nostromo* 622, 624; 'Outpost of

Conrad, Joseph (*cont.*)
Progress, An' 625; 'Partner, The' 623; *Personal Record, A* 621–2, 626; 'Planter of Malata, The' 628; 'Rescuer, The' 624; *Romance* 629; *Secret Agent, The* 622, 623, 624, **627–8**; *Secret Agent: A Drama* 628; 'Secret Sharer, The' 624, 627, 629; *Shadow Line, The* 623, 625; 'Tale, The' 628–9; *Under Western Eyes* 622, 624, 625, **628**; *Victory* 622, 629; 'Youth' 625
consciousness: Australian 827; black 816, 820
Constable, Henry 243
Constable, John 457
construction industry: Chaucer and 212
Contact 5 724
Conybeare, Frederick 132, 152, 155
Cooke, Ebenezer **680**; *Sot-Weed Factor* 680
Cooke, Michael G. 865
Cook-Lynn, Elizabeth: *Why I Can't Read Wallace Stegner* 786
Cookson, Catherine 555
Coombs, Margaret: *Best Man for This Sort of Thing, The* 831
Cooper, Anna Julia: letters 783; *Voice from the South, A* 783
Cooper, Carolyn 865
Cooper, Gertie 631
Cooper, James Fenimore 700, 788; *Last of the Mohicans, The* 785; *Pioneers, The* 784
Cooper, Robin 62
Cooper, Thomas 449
Coplande, Robert: *Maner of Dauncynge of Bace Daunces, The* 242
Copway, George 785
Coquerel, Athanase 469
Corman, Cid 714
Corneille, Pierre: *La Mort de Pompée, La* 368–9
Cornish, Sam 775; *Generations* 775
Cornwall, Barry *see* Procter
Cornwall 555; drama 191
Coronato, Rocco 317
corpora: in lexicography 66–7
Corpus Christi plays 211
corpus linguistics 3–4, 35–9
CorsnÆd ordeal 140
Cortez, Jane: poetry 777–8
Costello, Louisa 457
Costley, Ron 908
Cotter, Jim 572; *Inscape* 583
Cotton, Charles 360
Cotton, Priscilla 374
Cotton, Robert 911
Court theatre 604
courtliness: in *Beowulf* 161
courtly culture: medieval 176
courtship: poetry of 236; Restoration 376
Coventry, Francis: *History of Pompey the Little, The* 416
Coverdale, Miles 68
Coward, Noel 663, 871
Cowell, Henry 722
Cowley, Abraham 368, 370
Cowley, Joy 892
Cowper, William 393, 396, 477, 497; language 394; *Task* 394
'Coyote and Prairie Dogs' 784–5
Crabbe, George 523; *Village, The* 394
Craig, Edward Gordon 617
Craig, Sandy 667
Craik, Dinah 571
Crane, Hart **714–15**; letters 714–15; *Bridge, The* 715
Crane, Ralph 251
Crane, Stephen **699–700**; *Third Violet, The* 699
Cranmer, Thomas: prose 398; *Prayer Book* 398
Crawford, Mary 109
Creech, Thomas 368
Creede, Thomas 256
Creeley, Robert 710, 714
creole: African American English and 91–2
creole identities: of postcolonial literature 867
creolistics **102–3**
creolization: Caribbean 868–70
Crewe, Gary 834
cricket 905
crime fiction 118, 619, 621
crime, true: influence on literature 556–7
criminals: in rogue literature 234
crisis literature 308
Cristall, Ann Batten 456, 465; *Poetical Sketches* 466
Critical Review 469
criticism, literary: Romanticism and 458
Croker, John Wilson 465
Crompton, Richmal 617–18
Cromwell, Oliver 231, 326, 367, 375, 378, 533

Cronin, Jeremy: lyrical poetics 820
Cronin, Margie 845
cronistas 790–1
Cross, Amanda 118
Cross-dressing 547; in Robin Hood plays 308; in Victorian drama 603; by women 416–17
Crowder, Ajayi 810
Crowley, Aleister 618
Croxton play 191
Cruz, Philip Vera 789
Cuala Press 656
cuckoos: in OE 149
Cudworth, Ralph 374
Cullen, Contee: *Medea* 780
cultural studies: later 19C **546–52**
culture: African 803; medieval drama and 192; North American 791–2; Restoration 377; Romantic 443–5; Scottish 238; Scottish literary 187
Cumberland, George: *Captive of the Castle of Sennaar, The* 479; *Some Anecdotes of the Life of Julio Bonasoni* 479
Cumberland, Richard: *West Indian, The* 681
Cumbria: place names 76
Cummings, E.E. **715**
Cunningham, Allan: *Lives of the Most Eminent British Painters, Sculptors, and Architects* 480
Cunningham, Merce 614
Cunninghame Graham, R.B. 616
Cura Pastoralis 168
curiosity: women's 416
Curnow, Allen 895; *Early Days Yet* 891
Curtis, Edward 788
Cusack, Dymphna: plays 847
Cuthbert, St: Church of 136–7; cult of 137
cycle plays 191
Cynewulf: *Elene* **153–4**
Cynewulfian canon 146, 153
Czinner, Paul: *As You Like It* 276

Dabydeen, Cyril 866–7
Dabydeen, David 862, 866–7, **870**; *Intended, The* 870; *Slave Song* 870
Dacre, Charlotte 465, 521, **527**; *Confessions of the Nun of St Omer* 527; *Libertine, The* 527; *Passions, The* 527; *Zofloya* 527
Dadié, Benard: *Béatrice du Congo* 813; *Iles de Tempeste* 813
D'Aguiar, Fred 862, 871; interview 875; prose **875**; *Feeding the Ghosts* 873; *Longest Memory, The* 875
Dale, Alan 549
Dames, Edward: *Elisa Powell* 68
Damian, Peter: *Liber Gomorrhianus* 174
dance and dancing: African 814–15; courtly 241–2; in early modern England 327; in masques 302, 316; modern 614
Dangerfield, Daniel F.: *Alex Posey* 784
Daniel, Samuel 236, **237**, 303; censorship in 306; 'Certain Epistles' 237; *Complaint of Rosalind, The* 237; *Defence of Rhyme, A* 237; *Delia* 237, 281; 'Letter from Octavia to Marcus Antonius, A' 237; 'Musophilus' 237; 'Pastoral, A' 237; *Rosamond* 280, 281; *Selected Poems* 237; *Tragedy of Philotas, The* 306; 'Ulysses and the Siren' 237; *Vision of the Twelve Goddesses, The* 302
Daniel 152
Dante Alighieri 198, 500, 644; and Chaucer 200; and Pound 719–20; and Victorians 570–1; *Divina Commedia* 221, 347, 719; *Inferno* 223
Danticat, Edwidge 871
D'Arcy, Margaretta 664
Dark, Eleanor 823; biography 835–6
Darley, George 457
Darnton, Robert: *Great Cat Massacre, The* 756
Darrow, Clarence 693
Daruwalla, Keki 883, 885, 888
Darwin, Charles **552**, 553, 561, 569, 622; *Descent of Man, The* 564; *Expression of the Emotions in Man and Animals, The* 552; *Temple of Nature, The* 458; *Variation of Animals and Plants under Domestication, The* 552
Darwin Theatre Company 847
Daryush, Elizabeth 658
Das, Kamala 885
Das, Mahadai 866
daughter–mother relationships 807, 843, 877
Davenant, William 303, 365–6; and Shakespeare 372; *Law Against Lovers, The* 372; *Siege of Rhodes, The* 362, 365; *Temple of Love* 351
Davenport, Allen: poetry 448–9
Davey, Frank 859

Davidson, Cathy N. 682
Davidson, Donald 62, 739
Davie, Donald: *Thomas Hardy and Modern British Poetry* 656
Davies, Andrew: *Pride and Prejudice* 523
Davies, Carole Boyce 865
Davies, Eleanor 331
Davies, John: *Epigrams* 310; *Orchestra* 327
Davies, Lady Eleanor 324
Davis, Angela Y. 783
Davis, Beatrice 836
Davis, Jack 832
Davis, Lennard 410
Davis, Miles: *Autobiography* 777
Davis, Natalie Zemon 444
Davis, Tom: *Vaka* 895
Davy, Humphry 498
Dawbin, Annie Baxter: *Journal* 837
Dawe, Bruce 824, 825; poetry 845
dawn songs: medieval 268
Day Lewis, C. *see* Lewis
Day, John 307–8
Day, W.G. 427
de Groen, Alma: *Joss Adams Show, The* 846
De Hoghton family 270–1
De Quincey, Thomas 473, **519–20**, 535, 559, 718; and Coleridge 500; and Plath 719; and Church of Scotland 519; authorial control 520; editing 519; letters 520; as newspaper editor 520; politics 520; violence in 519; *Confessions* 457; 'Literature of Knowledge and the Literature of Power, The' 719; *Selected Writings* 719
de Souza, Eunice 885
De Tabley *see* Warren, J.B.L.
Deamer, Dulcie 833
death: metaphors 42
Death at Balibo 847
Dedekind, Richard 614
Dee, John 233
Deerhurst 138
definiteness 39–40
definites 64
definitions 62
Defoe, Daniel 408, **417–18**, 426; bibliography 417; description in 417; London street names in 418; *Colonel Jack* 417; *Journal of the Plague Year, A* 384, 416, 418; *Memoirs of a Cavalier* 417; *Moll Flanders* 413, 415, 418, 619; *Review* 415–16; *Robinson Crusoe* 384, 411, 413, 417, 819, 867; *Roxana* 410, 413
DeGrazia, Margreta 432; *Shakespeare Verbatim* 431
degree expressions 26–7
Dekker, Thomas 234, 235, 315; *Honest Whore, The* 297–8; *Shoemaker's Holiday, The* 307; *Whore of Babylon, The* 303, 306
Delany, Mary 449, 450
Delany, Samuel R. 773, 775, 777
Delavenay, Emile: *D.H. Lawrence* 632
Deleuze, Gilles 274, 312, 353, 683, 790, 803
Deloney, Thomas 234, 326
Demastes, William W.: *Realism and the American Dramatic Tradition* 759
Demby, William 775
Demidenko, Helen 834
Denham, John 385; *Coopers Hill* 370
Deniehy, Daniel Henry 825
Denmark: place names 76; in Shakespeare 261
Dennett, Daniel C. 548
Dennis, John 370
dependency concordances 67
DeRose, David J.: *Sam Shepard* 766
Derrida, Jacques 278, 399, 505, 642, 683, 790; language 120, 288; narrative 326
Desai, Anita 886, 888, **890**; *Clear Light of Day* 890; *Journey to Ithaca* 890; *Where Shall We Go This Summer?* 890
Desai, Kiran 882
Desani, G.V.: *All About H. Hatterr* 887
Descartes, René 680; *Compendium Musicae* 427
Deschamps, Eustache 222–3; 'Ballade to Chaucer' 206
desert: Australian 828
Deshpande, Shashi 883
Dessaix, Robert: *Night Letters* 843
detective fiction *see* crime fiction
detectives: in American fiction 745
determiner phrases 32–4
Devadoss, Manohar: *Green Well Years* 882
Devanny, Jean 839
Devi, Mahasweta **890**; interview 890
devils and devilry: in medieval drama 192; in Renaissance drama 306–7
Devon: place names 80

devotional poetry 236–7
Devy, G.N. 884
Dexter, John 666
Dhondy, Farrukh 888
dialectology **82–93**
dialects: modern English 13–14
dialogic 458
diaries: Caribbean women 863
diaspora: Caribbean 870–1
Dickens, Charles 523, 553, 556, 557, **559–61**, 600, 603; and Nabokov 750; and classics 561; and economy 561; and Metropolitan police 561; and notion of imagination 560; and popular theatre 559; and sentimentalism 561; and space 559; characters 560; class conflict in 560; companion to 560; dissenting women in 559; journalism 559; life and work 560; in London 559; narrative technique 554; orphans in 559; readings 602; as reporter 476; *Barnaby Rudge* 559, 561; *Bleak House* 559–60, 561; Christmas books 561; *David Copperfield* 559, 560, 561, 570; *Great Expectations* 560, 561, 563; *Hard Times* 560; *Little Dorrit* 548, 561; *Martin Chuzzlewit* 560; *Mystery of Edwin Drood, The* 561; *Oliver Twist* 548, 560; *Our Mutual Friend* 77, 560–1; *Pickwick Papers, The* 476, 561; *Tale of Two Cities, A* 561
Dickey, James 709
Dickinson, Emily 473, 548, 685, 693, **694–6**; and Ashbery 713; and Boyle 740–1; and Jarrell 710; and belief 694; and contemporaries 695; and Romantic tradition 695–6; comparatives in 503; handbook 915; illness in 694–5; love in 710; manuscripts 696; sensory life in 488; vision 694–5; *Poems* 706
Dickson, Alec 811
dictionaries: 18C 383–4; Australian 98; bilingual 67, 68–9; development of English 10; learner 68; use 69
Dictionary of American Regional English (DARE) 88
Diderot, Denis 115, 386; *Jacques the Fatalist* 619
difference: Caribbean 863
Dilke, Emilia 554, **557–8**
discourse analysis **103–10**
discourse coherence 108
discourse connectives 106
discourse markers 105
'Dispute between Mary and the Cross, The' 183–4
Disraeli, Benjamin 551, **558**, 571; education 558; Jewishness 558; orientalism 558
Divakaruni 888
divorce 909
Dixie, Florence Douglas 557
Dixon, Thomas: *Flaming Sword, The* 737; *Red Dawn, The* 756
Dixson, Miriam 830
DMO, The 859
Doane, A.N. 154
Doane, Mary Ann 759
Döblin, Alfred 614
Dobson, Michael 433, 435
Dobson, Rosemary 845
Dobyns, Stephen 712
Docherty, Thomas 334
Doctorow, E.L. **748**; *Billy Bathgate* 748; *Book of Daniel, The* 748; *Ragtime* 748
Dodd, Marion 904
Dodgson, Campbell: *Contemporary English Woodcuts* 616
Dodsley, Robert 9; *Collection* 395; *Poems by Several Hands* 397
dolls: in literature 620
Domesday Book: and law 139
domesticity: in Victorian novel 557
Donaldson, E.T. 200
Donne, John 329, 331, 366; and Ovid 334; and Rabelais 234; and English church 335; and scribes 910; lyricism 360; misogyny 334; naval expeditions 333; pastoral in 237–8; poetry **332–5**; sermons 339; wit in 332; 'Anatomy' 330; *Anniversaries* 334; 'Comparison, The' 333–4; 'Damp, The' 247; *Devotions Upon Emergent Occasions* 339; 'Nocturnall' 333; 'Sapho to Philaenis' 334; *Satyre III* 333
Donne, W.B. 601
Donnellan, Declan 768
Doolittle, H. *see* H.D.
Doran, Greg 880–1
Dorris, Michael: *Broken Cord, The* 787
Dorset: place names 79
Dos Passos, John **736–7**; and ideology of feminine 736; *U.S.A.* 735, 736–7, 751

Dostoevsky, Feodor 43, 752; and Conrad 628; and Nabokov 750; *Podrostok* 628
Douce, Francis 479
Doughtie, Edward: *Lyrics from the English Airs* 332
Douglas, C.H.: *Credit, Power and Democracy* 724
Douglas, Gavin 336
Douglass, Frederick: *Narrative* 685
Dove, Rita 711
Dowden, Richard 573
Dowling, Linda: *Language and Decadence in the Victorian Fin de Siècle* 626
Downes, David 572, 583
Downing, R.: 'Description of County Mayo, A' 359
Doyle, Arthur Conan 553, **566–7**; *Lost World, The* 567; Sherlock Holmes stories 566–7, 645
Drabble, Margaret: *Millstone, The* 651
Drake, Francis 244
drama: ME **189–93**; 16C **240–2**; Renaissance **294–320**; later 17C **361–3**, **371–2**; 18C **431–9**; 19C Romantic **537–40**; 19C Victorian **600–5**; 20C **662–71**; 20C American **753–71**; Australian **846–9**; Caribbean **880–2**; language of 114–15; New Zealand 891, **895**; Romanticism and 458; turn-taking in 120–1;
see also theatre
Dransfield, Michael 832
Drayton, Michael 243, 326; *Matilda* 280
Dream of the Rood, The **153**
dreams: in poetry 712–13
Dresser, The (film) 265
Dreyfus case 774
Drummond, William 336
Drury, Emily Mervine 686
Dryden, John 196, 356, 360, **364–6**, 370; civility 365; classical translations 361; collaborations with Lee 361; plays **365–6**; poetry **364–5**; prose 398–9; Shakespeare adaptations 364, 365–6; translations 387; *Absalom and Achitophel* 364, 390; *Aeneid* 364; *Aeneis* 364–5; *All for Love* 366; *Amboyna* 366; *Amphitryon* 366; *Aureng-Zebe* 365; *Conquest of Granada, The* 365; *Discourse Concerning the Original and Progress of Satire* 358, 390; *Essay of Dramatic Poesy, An* 365; *Hind and the Panther, The* 364; *Indian Emperor, The* 365; *Indian Queen, The* 365; *King Arthur* 365; *Mac Flecknoe* 360–1; *Song for St Cecilia's Day, A* 365; *State of Innocence, The* 349, 366; *Tyrannic Love* 365; *Works of Virgil, The* 365, 904
Du Bois, W.E.B. 737, 774; body politics 776–7; *Dark Princess* 773, 777; *Quest for the Silver Fleece, The* 777; *Souls of Black Folk, The* 775, 776
du Maurier, Daphne 555
Dublin: printing and bookselling in 913; of Scandinavians 138
Dublin stage: 18C 438
Duckworth, George and Gerald 616
Duffy, Carol Ann 579
Duffy, Maureen 617
Duggan, Maurice: biography 893
Dunbar, William **186**; 'Eird upoun eird wonderfull is wrocht' 186; 'Musing allone this hinder nicht' 186
Duncan, Robert 709, 710
Dunne, Brian Ború 567
Dunton, John: *Athenian Mercury* 357–8
Dürer, Albrecht: and culture 180
Durham, County: place names 76
During, Simon 895
Durkheim, Emile 338, 517; *Elementary Forms of the Religious Life, The* 501
Durrell, Lawrence **654**; interviews 654; *Alexandria Quartet, The* 654
Duse, Eleanora 602
Dustan, Hannah 784
Dutch 28, 38; degree adverbs 26–7
Dutt, Toru 886
Dutton, Geoffrey 824
Dutton, Richard 323
Dwelly, F.W. 229
Dwight, Timothy: *Triumph of Infidelity, The* 680–1
Dyche, Thomas 9
Dyer, George: pedestrian tour 505; 'Lyric Poetry' 448; 'Representative Poetry' 448
Dyer, John: *Fleece* 396

E-books 904
Eadburg 138
Eades, Richard 256
Eadui Basan 136
Eagleton, Terry 381, 642

Earle, Augustus 547
East India Company 551
East India companies 389
Ebonics controversy 92
Ecclesiastes 152
Echeruo, M.J.C. 809
Eckersley, Richard 908
Eco, Umberto 164, 208, 278; *Name of the Rose* 204
eco-criticism 458, 618–19; American 687–8
Ecury, Nydia 862
Eddic poetry 145, 148–9, 156
Eddy, Mary Baker: and Twain 701
Eden, Richard 244
Eder, David 634
Edgell, Zee 873
Edgeworth, Maria 457, 464, 465, 521, 523, **524–5**, 537, 547; children's stories 524; Irish writing 524; language 524; subversive comedy in 525, 557; *Absentee, The* 524; *Belinda* 416–17, 446, 525, 528; *Castle Rackrent* 524; *Ennui* 524; *Helen* 524; *Ormond* 524; *Patronage* 524; *Vivian* 524–5
Edinburgh Literary Journal 480
Edinburgh Monthly Review 513
Edinburgh Review 486, 547
Edington, A.S. 653
Edithe, St 142
editing: OE texts 134; OE verse 144; 16C texts 229
Edmonds, Randolph 755
Edmund, St: cult of 137, 166
education: romantic 455; Romanticism and 456
Edward the Martyr 142
Edward IV 305
Edward VI 177
Edwards, Charles 179
Edwards, Esther 678
Edwards, Jonathan **680**, 681
Ehrich, Veronika 107–8
Eikhenbaum, Boris Mikhailovich 749
electronic age: role of books in 907
electronic editions 157; OE poetry 144
electronic environment 910
Elgar, Edward 567; and Hardy 580
Elgin Marbles 463
Eliot, Charlotte Stearns 660–1
Eliot, George 502, 553, 555, 556, **562–6**, 571, 603, 698; and Goethe 565; and Milton 564; and Italy 563; Antigone in 565; biography 562–3; illustration of 564; Jael story in 594; physiognomy in 563; romance in 554; sisters in 635; *Adam Bede* 563, 564; *Daniel Deronda* 548, 563, 565, 566, 601–2; *Felix Holt* 563, 566; *Journals* 562; *Lifted Veil, The* 564; *Middlemarch* 564–5, 566, 619, 635; *Mill on the Floss, The* 564, 565–6; 'Mr Gilfil's Love Story' 563; *Romola* 563, 564, 565, 566; *Scenes of Clerical Life* 563, 566; *Silas Marner* 555, 563, 564; *Spanish Gypsy, The* 549
Eliot, T.S. 503, 523, 639, 649, **659–61**, 912; and Barnes 741–2; and Byron 506; and Lawrence 635; and Moore 717; and Murry 659; and Plath 711; and Tennyson 596; and business 709; and postmodernism 708; biography 661; errancy in 643; love in 710; modernism 659; myth in 614; physics 660; *After Strange Gods* 635; *Ash Wednesday* 661; 'Burnt Dancer' 660; *Criterion* 659; 'Death of Saint Narcissus, The' 660; 'Figlia che piange, La' 660; *Four Quartets* 596, 708, 719; 'Hysteria' 660; 'Little Gidding' 722; 'Love Song of J. Alfred Prufrock, The' 628; *March Hare* 661; *Waste Land, The* 659, 660, 742
Elizabeth I 177, 236, 302, 303–4; and Spenser 246; public image 232–3
Ellis, Alice Thomas 616
Ellis, Bob: *Legend of King O'Malley, The* (with Boddy) 846
Ellis, Bret Easton: *American Psycho* 748
Ellis, Sarah Stickney: temperance fiction 549
Ellis-Fermor, Una: *Irish Dramatic Movement, The* 668
Ellison, Ralph 739, 770, 773, 774, 780; *Invisible Man* 745; 'Little Man at Chehaw Station, The' 773
Elliston, Grace 762
Ellmann, Richard 598–9, 639, 642
Ellwood, Thomas 351
Elsner, John 913
Elton, Sir Geoffrey 142
Elyot, Thomas 228; *Boke Named the Governor, The* 242, 327; *Pasquil the Playne* 239
Emaré 214
emblematic art 328
embodiment: in African American narrative 685

Emecheta, Buchi 861
Emergency, State of: South Africa 818–19
Emerson, Ralph Waldo 565, 685, 733, 734, 773; and Wordsworth 503; in New York state 686; pragmatism 687; *Natural History of Intellect* 687; *Nature* 503, 687
empire: in Elizabethan England 233; Romanticism and 459
Empson, William 302
Engels, Friedrich 559
English, Mary 678
English language(s) **1–130**; bibliography 94; everyday 7, 56; spoken and written 116; standard 93, 406
English as Foreign Language (EFL) 94; dictionary use 69
English as Native Language (ENL) 94
English as Second Language (ESL) 94; dictionary use 69
English literature: OE **131–73**; ME **174–95**; 16C **227–50**; Renaissance drama **294–320**; earlier 17C **321–41**; later 17C **356–80**; 18C **381–442**; 19C Romantic period **443–545**; 19C Victorian period **546–612**; 20C **613–76**; *see also* Chaucer; Milton; Shakespeare
English Poetry Database 471
English studies 113, 916
engravings 227
Enlightenment 457; female 536
ensemble playing: Shakespeare 262
entertainment: African 814–15
enthusiasm 384
entries, royal 190; Scotland 186–7
envelope patterns 143
environment 618–19
environmental politics: place names and 81–2
epic traditions: Africa 807, 815
epics: *Beowulf* as 158
Equiano, Olaudah 434, 810; *Narrative of the Life* 387, 685
Erasmus, Desiderius 231
Erdinast-Vulcan, Daphne 628
Erdman, David V. 480
Erdrich, Louise **748**, 786; *Beet Queen, The* 748; Chippewa Tetralogy 748; *Love Medicine* 748, 787, 792
Eri, Vincent 896
Eric Bloodaxe 139
Eritrea 814
esoteric tradition: Romanticism and 460–1
Espinet, Ramabai 862, 866
espionage: 17C 356
Essex House Masque, The 302
Essex, Robert Devereux, 2nd earl of 302, 314
Estoire de Merlin 182–3
Estonian 54
Etherege, George: virtuous women in 362–3
Etherton, Michael: *Contemporary Irish Dramatists* 669
ethics 745
ethnic literature **791–4**
ethnicity: Canada 854–5; in Maori fiction 893
ethnographies: Victorian 556
etiquette books 793
euphemisms: dictionaries of 66
Euripides 780; *Bacchae* 306
Europe: encyclopedia of languages 1–2
European Telegram Project (ETP) 24
EuroWordNet 69
Evan, John 459
Evans, J. Martin: *Milton's Imperial Epic* 354
Evans-Pritchard, E.E. 803
Eve, Trevor 665
Evelyn, John 373; scientific self 377
Ewe popular theatre 812
Examiner, The 446, 481
exegetics: Chaucer and 200
Exeter Book 134, **150–2**; riddle &$ 150; Riddle 22 147; riddle 30 151, 910; riddle 39 150–1; Riddle 49 79, 151; riddles 148
Exeter charters 138
Exhortation to Christian Living, An 165
'Expositiones Missae' 135
expressions, fixed: language 72
Ezekiel, Nissim 885
Ezell, Margaret J.M. 323

Faber, Cecilia Böhl von: *Gaviota, La* 454
fables: Augustan 396
Fabre, Jean Henri 717
Fair, R.C. 448
Fairclough, Norman 115, 117
fairies 553
fairy tales: Victorians and 554
Faithfull, Emily 554

fallenness: in Victorian women's writing 556
Fallon, Mary 830
family fictions 412–13
Famous Tragedie of Charles I, The 303
Famous Victories of Henrie the Fifth, The 256
Fanon, Frantz 634, 867, 875
Farjeon, Eleanor 617–18
Farmer, Beverley **842**; bibliography 842; family triangles 842; *Alone* 842; 'Body of Water, A' 842; *Collected Stories* 842; *House in the Light, The* 842; *Seal Woman, The* 842
Farmer, John S. 66
Farnese Hours 911
Farquhar, George: drama 372, 438–9
Farrell, James T.: *Studs Lonigan* 735
fascism 741
Fatal Discovery, The 363
fathers: impotent 413–14
Fauconnier, Gilles 60
Faulkner, C. 733
Faulkner, William 615, **733–5**, 739; teaching 734; family life in 735; politics of incest 734; slavery in 735; tragedy 735; war 733–4; *Absalom! Absalom!* 733, 734, 735, 867; 'Barn Burning' 734; *Flags in the Dust* 734; *Go Down, Moses* 734; *Intruder in the Dust* 734; *Light in August* 733, 735; *Sound and the Fury, The* 734; 'There Was a Queen' 734; *Wild Palms* 734–5
Favory, Henri 813–14
Fawkes, Francis: *Poetical Calender* (with Woty) 394
Fawlty Towers (TV series) 114
Fayreford, Thomas 179
Fearon, Henry Bradshaw 444–5
Federal Theatre Project 736
Felix, St 142; *Vita Sancti Guthlaci* 137
Fell, Christine 131
Fell, Margaret 331
Fellini, Federico: *Otto e Mezzo* 769
Felton, John 181
Female Spectator 388
femininity: in Canadian literature 849–50
feminism: African literature and 806–7; Australian 829–30; gothic 556; language and 117–18; poststructuralism and 322; Romanticism and 458, 459
feminist actors: Shakespeare and 259
feminist criticism: 17C 356; Australian 831
feminist literary movement 709
feminist publishing: Australia 825
Fenwick, Eliza: *Secresy* 445, 536
Ferrier, Carole 830
fiction: 16C 234–5; 18C **410–31**; 19C Romantic **520–37**; 20C **613–54**; American 1900–45 **725–44**; American since 1945 **744–53**; Australian **836–43**; Canada **855–8**; Indian **887–90**; language of 112; New Zealand **894–5**; South African 817; *see also* novels; short stories
fictocriticism 831
Field, Andrew: *Nabokov* 750
Field, Barron 844; and Wordsworth 503; *First Fruits of Australian Poetry* 503
field archaeology 81
field names 75, 77, 78, 79
Fielding, Henry 363, 410, 415, **422–5**, 426, 521; and Austen 423; and Spenser 424; frontispieces 416; hysteria in 424–5; landed patriarchy in 422–3; *Amelia* 413, 422, 423, 424–5; *Jonathan Wild* 423–4; *Joseph Andrews* 413, 423, **424**; *Journal of a Voyage to Lisbon* 422; *Modern Husband, The* 436; *Tom Jones* 411, 412, 413, 421, 423, **424**
Fielding, Sarah: letters 425; *Adventures of David Simple, The* 412, 425; *Familiar Letters* 425
Figes, Eva 617
Figiel, Sia: *Where We Once Belonged* 891
Figueroa, John 861
Filipinos: in USA 789
Filmer, Robert: on women 374–5
films 387
Finch, Anne 322, 359; poetics 396; poetry 360, **369**
Findley, Timothy **855–7**; drama 855–6; racism 855; sexuality 856–7; short fiction 855; *Dinner Along the Amazon* 855; *Headhunter* 855, 856–7; *Inside Memory* 857; *Italics* 856; *Not Wanted on the Voyage* 857; *Stillborn Lover, The* 856; *Wars, The* 851, 856
Finley, Karen 759, 760
First Nations 853; literature 855
First Part of Jeronimo, The 295
Fish, Stanley 224, 378, 687
Fisher, John 231

Fitzgerald, F. Scott **728–30**, 752; and Jazz Age 729; abroad 728; encyclopedia 729; *Beautiful and the Damned, The* 729; 'Cut Glass Bowl, The' 113; *Great Gatsby, The* 728–9, 729–30; *Tender is the Night* 728, 729
Fitzgerald, Penelope 658
Fitzgerald, Zelda 792
FitzPatrick, J.P.: 'Outspan, The' 627
Fitzwarine, Fulk 160
flapping: language 11
Flaubert, Gustave 115, 628, 698; *Madame Bovary* 619
Flemish, West 53
Fletcher, Horace 615
Fletcher, John: *Henry VIII* (with Shakespeare) 231, 257, 270, 284, 431; *Island Princess, The* 308; *Knight of Malta, The* 316; *Tragedy of Valentinian, The* 297; *see also* Beaumont and Fletcher
Fletcher, Richard 232–3
FljótsdÆla Saga 160
focus: language 20, 46, 108
Fodor, Jerry 62
Fogarty, Lionel 844
folk verse: quatrain form 11
folklore: Australian 834
folkloric patterns: in Scottish Chronicles 187
Fontes Anglo-Saxonici project 131
Fonua, Pesi 896
food trades 211
fools: Restoration 363; Shakespeare 277
Foote, Horton 755
Foote, Samuel 439
Forbes, John 846
Ford, Emanuel: *Ornatus and Artesia* 234
Ford, Ford Madox 615, 618, 624
Ford, John **307**; histiography 307; *Broken Heart, The* 305; *Chronicle Historie of Perkin Warbeck, The* 307
Ford, Richard **748**; interviews 748; *Sportswriter, The* 748
Foreman, Richard 760
forgers 912
Forman, Milos 748
Forman, Simon: *Bocke of Plaies etc* 71
Fornes, Maria Irene 758, 760, **770**; *Mud* 770; *Promenade* 770
Forrest, Edwin 755
Forrest, Leon 776
Forrester, Fanny: poetry 594
Forster, E.M. 451, 556, 565, 887; and Lawrence 631; and Wordsworth 503; *Howards End* 631, 635; *Passage to India, A* 503
Forten, Charlotte 778–9
Fortune, Robert 555
Foster, Hannah: *Coquette, The* 682
Foucault, Michel 206, 273, 344, 367, 413, 614, 770, 803; authorship 399, 423; episteme 391; madness 764; politics of terror 152; queer theory 144; on war 615; *Madness and Civilisation* 894
Foundling Hospital 387
Fountains Abbey 181
Fouquet, Jean 911
'Four Leaves of the Truelove, The' 183–4
Fowler, William: *Tarantula of Love, The* 238
Fowles, John **620**, 650–1, **654**; *Aristos, The* 654; *Collector, The* 620; *Daniel Martin* 654; *French Lieutenant's Woman, The* 654; *Maggot, The* 620; *Mantissa* 620
Fox, Richard 236
Foxe, John 192; *Acts and Monuments* 229, 232, 282, 313; *Christus Triumphans* 235–6
fragment poems 458
Frame, Janet **894**; autobiographies 894; *Carpathians, The* 892; *Faces in the Water* 894; *Owls Do Cry* 894
France: imagination in 384; in Shakespeare 287; *see also* French
Francesca, Piero della: *Flagellation* 366
Francis, Ann 449
Franciscan Order 184
Frank, Joseph 426, 530
Frank, Thomas 7
Frank, Waldo: letters 714–15; *Our America* 715, 781
Frank Productions 847
Frankfurt School 697–8
Franklin, Miles: *All That Swagger* 839–40
Fraser, Brad 670
Fraser, Eliza 829
Fraser, Keath: *As For Me and My Body* 857
Fraser, Robert 809
Frayn, Michael: *Benefactors* 669; *Noises Off* 669
Frazer, James 164
freaks: Victorian 555

Freberg, Stan 757
free verse: rhythm and 707–8
Frege, Gottlob 614
Freire, Paulo: *Pedagogy of the Oppressed* 811
Frémy, Edmond 535
French: in England 70, 71; Norman 85; pronounciation 19–20; tenses 48
French Caribbean writers 867
French novels 115
French Revolution 539
French women writers 905
Freud, Sigmund 266, 272, 553, 595, 613, 621, 778, 793; dolls 620; dreams 245, 712; epics 158; uncanny 746; 'Mourning and Melancholia' 655; *Totem and Taboo* 745
Friedman, Susan Stanford 741
Friel, Brian 669; *Dancing at Lughnasa* 668; *Philadelphia Here I Come* 668
Frith, John 231
Frith, W.P.: *Marriage of the Prince of Wales, The* 600
Frobisher, Martin 244
frontiers 389
frontispieces: fiction 416
Frost, Robert **716**; biography 716; *Boy's Will, A* 710; 'Flower-Gathering' 710
Fruits of Defiance (film) 821
Fry, Roger 618
Frye, Northrop 163, 413, 511
Fuentes, Carlos 889; *Old Gringo, The* 792
Fugard, Athol 819, 821
Fuller, Emeline 784
Fuller, Margaret: *Woman in the Nineteenth Century* 693
Fuller, Mary 233–4
Fullerton, Mary 824
functional analysis, contrastive 107
Funeral Elegy by W.S., A 255
Funerall Elegye in memory of the late Vertuous Maister William Peeter 281–2
Furnivall, Frederick 156, 256, 271, 906
Fuseli, Henry 481; *Royal Academy Lectures* 459

Gabler, Hans Walter 908
Gadamer, Hans-Georg
Gaddis, William 746, **748**; *Frolic of His Own, A* 748; *JR* 748
Gaelic ballads: place names and 81
Gaiety theatre, Manchester 603–4
Gaines, Ernest J. 739, 783
Galatea myth 601–2
Gamble, Sarah 647
games: ME 190
Gannett, William Channing 686
García, Cristina 871
gardens: Australian 838
Garibaldi, Giuseppe 551
Garland, Hamlin 693
Garner, Helen 830; *First Stone, The* 834–5; *Second Stone, The* 830
Garrick, David 286, 407, 436, 437, 439; Shakespeare Jubilee 460; theatrical portraits 434; *Clandestine Marriage, The* 436, 438
Garvey, Marcus 774
Gascoigne, George 229; *Hundreth Sundrie Flowers, A* 236
Gaskell, Elizabeth 502, 554, 557, **558**, 562, 569; bibliographical catalogue 558; early years 558; *Cousin Phillis* 558; *Cranford* 556, 558; *Life of Charlotte Brontë, The* 558; *Mary Barton* 555; *North and South* 558
Gates, Henry Louis 711, 770, 780
Gawain-poet: translatability 206–7; *Sir Gawain and the Green Knight* **182**, 221
Gay, John 396, 550; *Beggar's Opera, The* 436–7; *Polly* 436–7
gay *see* homosexual; lesbian
Gee, Maurice **894**
Gellert, Leon 845
Gellhorn, Martha **742**; war 742; *Point of No Return* 742; *Stricken Field, A* 742
Gems, Pam 668
gender: 16C 232–3; 18C 387–8; in 18C novel 414; 19C 548–9; in 19C novel 557; in *Beowulf* 159; in early American literature 681–2; in early modern England 324; language and 74, 83, 117–18; nation and 505; pragmatics and 109; in Renaissance drama 303; Romanticism and 456, 458, 459
gender studies: African American 776–7
Genesis A **154**
Genesis B **154**
Genette, Gérard 222
genre: in antirevolutionary drama 538–9; history and 535–6; Romantic 445–6
genre knowledge: development of 120
Gentleman's Journal 388
Gentleman's Magazine 400, 408

geofeminism 852
Geoffrey of Monmouth: *Historia regnum Britanniae* 185–6
geography: 16C 233–4
George III 396, 463, 518
georgic 396
German 38; in English 71; functional grammar 46; genitive construction 32; number conflicts 25; topicalization 30–1
German American Deitch 793
German Americans 793
German Romantic: myth in 614
Germanic alliterative verse 156
Germanic languages: possessive systems 32
Germanic story: in *Beowulf* 161
Germany 458; enthusiasm in 384; medieval 140; Romanticism 455
Gerssdorff, Hans von: *Feldtbüch der Wundartzney* 481
Gesta Henrici Quinti 176
Gettysburg Address 276
Ghanaian English 96
Ghosh, Amitav 884; *In an Antique Land* 883, 887–8
Gibb, Andrew 407
Gibbings, Robert 617
Gibbon, Edward: autobiography 80, 81
Gibbons, Orlando 360
Gibbs, Mary 834
Gibralter 121
Gielgud, John 261, 264
Gifford, William 507
Gift-giving 153
Gilbert, Kevin 832
Gilbert, W.S. 602
Gilder, Richard Watson 693
Gildersleeve, Basil Lanneau 692
Gildon, Charles 9, 372
Gill, Eric 617, 905
Gillian, Rose 752
Gilman, Charlotte Perkins: 'Yellow Wall-Paper, The' 906
Gilpin, John 518–19
Gilpin, William 449, 451, 522
Gilroy, Paul 735, 869; Black Atlantic model 864
Ginibi, Ruby Langford 826, 843; *Don't Take Your Love to Town* 828
Ginsberg, Allen: bibliography 716
Giotto 571
Giraldus Cambrensis: *Topographia Hibernie* 223
Girard, René 209, 623
Gissing, George: and Italy 567; discarded novels 567; *Demos* 567; 'Unclassed, The' 567; *Workers in the Dawn* 567
Gissing, Walter 567
Gladstone, W.E. 474, **551–2**; and America 551; and Ireland 551; and railways 552; and Wales 551; and working man 551; library 552; oratory 551; Victorian images of 551
Glanvill, Joseph 8
Glasgow, Ellen: biography 739–40
Glasgow Citizen 621
Glaspell, Susan **763**; feminism and Victorianism in 763; *Berenice* 763; *Trifles* 763; *Woman's Honor, A* 763
Glaspell, William 757
Glissant, Edouard 867, 869, 872, 893
globalization: African literature and 802–4
Globe theatre 261
glosses and glossaries: OE 169–70
Glover, Danny 777
Glyn, Elinor 616
Gneuss, Helmut 163
Godfrey, Mary 784
Godwin, Catherine Grace 476
Godwin, Earl 170
Godwin, John 378
Godwin, William 445, 463, 473, 537, 550, 558; historical fiction 536; *Caleb Williams* 412, 535; *Faulkner* 539; *Lives of Edward and John Philips* 353; *Mandeville* 445; *Memoirs of the Author of a Vindication of the Rights of Woman* 459, 517–18; 'Of History and Romance' 536; *St Leon* 445
Goethe, Johann Wolfgang von: and G. Eliot 565; *Tasso* 582
Gogol, Nikolai 915
Goldberg, Jonathan 301
Golding, Arthur: and Shakespeare 277; *Metamorphoses* 240
Goldsmith, Oliver 397; *Deserted Village, The* 394; *Good Natur'd Man* 437; *She Stoops to Conquer* 437, 439; *Vicar of Wakefield, The* 412, 413
Goldsworthy, Peter 845
Gómez-Peña, Guillermo: *New World Border* 791
Gonzalez, Corky 790

Goodale, Dora Read 685
Goodison, Lorna 862
Goodman, Lizbeth: *Contemporary Feminist Theatres* 667; *Feminist Stages* 667
Gorboduc 191, 241, 306
Gordimer, Nadine 617, 820; *July's People* 819
Gordon, Adam lindsay 844
Gordon, George Huntly 906
Gordon, Robert 65
Gore, Catherine **605**; *Quid Pro Quo* 605
gospel books: OE 133–4
Gospel of Pseudo-Matthew 165
gospels: OE 168
Gosson, Stephen 301
gothic: American 683, 733
gothic feminism 556
gothic fiction: Romanticism and 458
gothic horror 621, 649, 914
Gothic literature 522; law and 536; sexuality and 529–30
Goto, Hiromi: *Chorus of Mushrooms* 854
Gottlieb, Sidney 336
Gough 685
Gould, Alan 845, 846
Gould, Robert: *Innocence Distress'd* 363
Gow, Michael 848
Gower, John 224; and Chaucer 207–8, 209; *Confessio Amantis* **185**, 213
Goyder, George 478
Goyen, William **716–17**; companion to 716; *Ghost and Flesh* 716; *House of Breath, The* 716; *Nine Poems* 716–17
Grace, Patricia 893; *Potiki* 892
Graff, Gerald 381
Graham, Jorie 709
Grahame, Kenneth 549; *Golden Age, The* 662
grammar 43; dependency 47; functional 45–7; generative 19, 58
grammar books 8–10; bibliography of 19C 10–11; OE 136
grammaticalization 50–3
Grant, Charles 566
Grant, Jamie 845
Graves, Richard 415
Gray, Alistair 651
Gray, Richard: *Writing the South* 739
Gray, Robert 845
Gray, Simon 663, 664, 670; *Rear Column* 666
Gray, Thomas 393, **394–5**, 397–8; and Hardy 395, 592, 656; letters 395; 'Elegy in a Country Churchyard' 113, 384; 'Ode on Ranelagh, Addressed to the Ladies' 394
Great Exhibition 555
Greece: India and 451
Greek: reverse sluicing in 21; semantics 61
Greek, Ancient: language 44
Green, Henry K. and Sarah 455
Green, J.R. 666
Green, Paul 755
Greenaway, Peter: *Prospero's Books* 265, 266, 267, 268
Greenblatt, Stephen 321, 325, 444
Greene, Donald 402, 403–4
Greene, Graham 550
Greene, Robert 234, 301; *Friar Bacon and Friar Bungay* 307; *George a Greene* 308; *Orlando Furioso* 909
Greenhill, Henrietta 475
Greenough, Horatio: 'Rescue' 784
Greer, Germaine 830; *Uncollected Verse of Aphra Behn, The* 369
Greg, W.W. 909; life and work 907
Gregory I, St (the Great) : and Ælfric 167; cult of 137
Gregory, John 525
Greimas, A.J. 205
Grenville, Kate: *Lilian's Story* 843
Grettis saga 159–60
Greville, Fulke 243; *Caelica* 240
Grice, Paul 104
grief 161; poetry and 709
Griffith, D.W. 756
Griffiths, Gareth *see* Ashcroft
Griggs, Sutton: *Imperium in Imperio* 777
Grimké, Angelina Weld: *Rachel* 769–70, 779
Grimm brothers 547
Grimshaw, Jane 24
Grimstone, Mary Leman 467
Grote, George 552
Grove, Frederick Philip: *In Search of Myself* 851
Grub Street: women of 357
grunge fiction: Australian 826
Guardian 388
Guare, John 760
Guattari, Félix 312, 353, 790, 803
Guernsey English 85
Guibbory, Aschsah 339

Guido delle Colonne: *Historia destructionis Troiae* 185–6
Guild of St George 905
Guillaume de Machaut 199; *Vision of Love* 222–3
Gumperz, J.J. 90
Gunn, Kirsty 891
Gunn, Thom: OE poetry in 144
Gunnars, Kristjana 854
Gunpowder Plot: Jonson and 317
Guo Xiaonan 259
Gupta, Sunetra 888
Gupta, Tanika 668
Gurney, A.R. 760
Gurr, Michael: *Sex Diary of an Infidel* 849
Gus, Lee: *China Boys* 711
Guthlac B 146, 151
Gwala, Mafika 820

H.D. 615, 740, **742**, 751; and Bryher 659; letters 715–16; love in 710; war 742; *Asphodel* 742; *Bid Me to Live* 635; *Helen in Egypt* 659, 716; *Kora and Ka* 742
H.G.: *Mirrour of Maiestie, The* 328
Habermas, Jürgen 326; public sphere 357, 358, 385, 388, 525; rationalisation 636; *Structural Transformation* 421
Haddington, Scotland 190
Hadrian: career of 136
Haec-Vir 301
Haeckel, Ernst: *Riddle of the Universe at the Close of the Nineteenth Century, The* 729
hagiographies 136–7; translation-narratives 142
Hakluyt, Richard 244
Hale, Sarah Joseph 685
Halévy, Elie 474
Hálfdanar saga Brönufóstra 160
Halkett, Anne 374
Hall, Peter 262, 267, 666
Hall, Stuart 769
Hallam, Arthur 595, 596, 597
Halliday, M.A.K. 115, 116
Halliwell, James Orchard 906
halls, feast: OE 149
Hamilton, Alexander 682
Hamilton, Elizabeth: *Letters on the Elementary Principles of Education* 466
Hamilton, Emma 447
Hamilton, William 447
Hammett, Dashiell: city jungles 742–3
Hamner, Thomas 432
Hamnett, Nina 618
Hampshire: bookshops 904
Hampton, Christopher 664
Handel, Georg Friederic: 'L'Allegro' 349; *Rinaldo* 365
Hannan, Chris: *Elizabeth Gordon Quinn* 666
Hanrahan, Barbara 824; *Diaries* 840; *Scent of Eucalyptus, The* 840
Hansberry, Lorraine **769–70**, 771; women in 770; *Blancs, Les* 770, 779; *Raisin in the Sun, A* 769–70, 779
Hanson, Elizabeth 678, 784
happiness 406
harassment, sexual: press treatment of 117–18
Haraway, Donna 387, 858
hard men 651
Harding, Anthony John 498
Harding, Michael 669
Hardships of the English Laws in Relation to Wives, The 407–8
Hardy, Barbara 618
Hardy, Emma 580, 581, 655
Hardy, Thomas 548, 555, 560, 561, 622, 658; and Britten 581–2; and Elgar 580; and Gray 395, 592, 656; and Wordsworth 503; and Yeats 580; and time 567, 580; bibliography 568; family history theme in 568; gender in 568; letters 580–1; narrative technique 554; novels **567–8**; poetry 568, **580–2**, **655–6**; public utterances 581; 'Choirmaster's Burial, The' 581–2; 'Cleon' 592–3; *Desperate Remedies* 568; *Dynasts, The* 567, 580; *Far From the Madding Crowd* 567, 568; *Hand of Ethelberta, The* 567, 568; *Jude the Obscure* 567, 568; *Laodicean, A* 567; 'Last Signal, The' 575; *Mayor of Casterbridge, The* 555, 568; *Pair of Blue Eyes, A* 568; *Poems of 1912–13* 581, 655; 'Proud Songsters' 582; *Return of the Native, The* 568; *Satire of Circumstance* 580; 'Sign-Seeker, A' 592–3; *Tess of the d'Urbervilles* 567, 568; *Time's Laughingstock* 580; *Under the Greenwood Tree* 568; *Well-Beloved, The* 568; *Winter Words* 581–2; *Woodlanders, The* 568

Hare, David 664, 664; *Knife, The* 669; *Plenty* 667
Harford, Lesbia 844
Hariharan, Githa 889
Harington, John: *Metamorphoses of a Iakes* 276
Harlem Renaissance 705, 779, 806
Harman, Thomas 235
Harper, Frances Ellen 778–9, 782
Harper's Monthly 693
Harpur, Charles 824, 825
Harrington, James **375**, 378; politics 375; *Oceana* 375
Harris, James 349, 377
Harris, Thomas: *Silence of the Lambs, The* 619
Harris, Wilson 867, 868, 870, 871, 873, 879, 893; infinite rehearsal 872; prose **872**; *Palace of the Peacock, The* 872
Harrison, Dick 852
Harrison, Mark 875
Harrison, Tony: *Mysteries, The* 298
Harrison, William 301
Harsnett, Samuel: 'Declaration of Egregious Popish Impostures' 256
Hart, Kevin 845
Hart, Liddell 620–1
Harte, Bret: 'Poet of Sierra Flat, The' 579
Hartley, David 490, 513; *Observations on Man* 459–60
Harvey, Gabriel 234, 326
Harwood, Gwen 844
Hau'ofa, Epeli 895, 896
have contraction 14
Havelok the Dane 161
Hawaiian creole 102
Hawkins, John 400
Hawthorne, Nathaniel 548, 557, 684, **688–9**, 916; and mesmerism 689; *Blithedale Romance, The* 688; *English Notebooks, The* 689; *Fanshawe* 688; *House of the Seven Gables, The* 688, 733; 'Little Annie's Ramble' 688, 750; *Marble Faun, The* 688; *Scarlet Letter, The* 683, 685, 688; *Tales and Sketches* 688; *Tanglewood Tales* 688; 'Wakefield' 745; *Wonder Book for Girls and Boys, A* 688
Hawthorne, Susan: *Falling Woman, The* 831
Hay, Eloise Knapp 626
Haycraft, Colin 616
Haydocke, Richard 246
Haydon, Benjamin Robert 446
Hayford, Casely 810
Hayles, N. Katherine: *Chaos Bound* 761
Hayley, William: *Ballads* 479; *Designs to a Series of Ballads* 479
Hayman, Francis 353
Haymarket theatre 605
Haynes, Roslyn: *Seeking the Centre* 831
Hays, Mary 445, 474, 537; *Appeal to the Men of Great Britain* 466; *Memoirs of Emma Courtney* 412, 446
Haywood, Eliza **416**, 417; women's curiosity in 416; *Fantomina* 410; *Female Spectator* 388; *Love in Excess* 363, 416–17; *Miss Betsy Thoughtless* 413; *Spy upon the Conjurer, A* 416; *Wife to be Lett, A* 436
Hazlitt, Carew 397
Hazlitt, Sarah 461–2; *Journal* 462
Hazlitt, William 430, 446, 454, 458, 462, 493, 510, **512–15**; and Coleridge 498; orientalism 514–15; philosophy 513; portraits 514; radical style 513–14; *Essay on the Principles of Human Action, An* 512; *Lectures on the English Comic Writers* 444; *Liber Amoris* 512, 513; 'On the Living Poets' 474; 'On the Punishment of Death' 512; *Plain Speaker, The* 512, 513; *Political Essays* 513; *Spirit of the Age, The* 457, 512, 513; *Table Talk* 512; 'To the Monthly Reviewers' 512
Hazzard, Shirley: *Transit of Venus, The* 840
Head, Bessie: racialism 818; 'Africa' 818; *Question of Power, A* 818
Heaney, Seamus 598, 711
Heap, Jane 641
Heard, Gerald 621
Hearne, Mary: fiction 417; *Female Deserters, The* 417; *Lovers Week, The* 417
Hearne, Thomas 389
heaven: OE 147
Hebrew: compounds 17; lexicography 67; semantics 61
hedging: in political texts 106; in scientific research articles 105
Hegel, Georg 495, 650
Heidegger, Martin 508, 511
Heimbach 343, 349
Heisenberg, Werner 712
Hejinian, Lyn: *Oxota* 710

Hellenism: India and 451
Heller, Joseph: interview 748
Hellman, Lillian 755
Helsinki Corpus 54, 79
Hemans, Felicia 446, 456, 464, 465, 467, 471, 472, **582**; and de Staël 582; and marketplace 473; *Casabianca* 457; *Properzia Rossi* 478; *Records of Women* 458, 466; *Tales* 582; 'Tasso and His Sister' 582; *Vespers of Palermo, The* 582
Hemingway, Ernest **726–8**; abroad 728; biography 726; letters 727–8; short fiction 726–7; *Farewell to Arms, A* 726; 'Fathers and Sons' 727; *For Whom the Bell Tolls* 728; *In Our Time* 727; *Moveable Feat, A* 728; 'Now I Lay Me' 727; 'Short Happy Life of Francis Macomber, The' 727; 'Snows of Kilimanjaro, The' 727; *Sun Also Rises, The* 728; 'Up in Michigan' 727
Heneage, Thomas 257
Henke, Suzette 642
Henley, Beth 755, 760
Henri IV, king of France 287
Henry VI: reign of 178
Henry VIII 241; and politics of publishing 228–9; possessions 177
Henry, Prince of Wales 251
Henryson, Robert 187, 203; *Testament of Cresseid* 222
Heraclitus 660
Herbert, A.P. 615
Herbert, George 331, **335–6**, 339, 345, 360, 366; and English church 335; 'Love' 335; 'Peace' 336; *Temple, The* 335; 'Thy Cage, Thy Rope of Sands' 335
Herbert, Henry: 'Golden Harpe of His Heavenly Hymne' 339
Herbert, Mary *see* Pembroke
Herbert, Xavier: biography 836
Herbst, Josephine 735–6
Herder, Johann Gottfried 547
Hergenhan, Laurie 832, 836
hermeneutics: historical 538
Hern, Nick 667
heroines: Romantic 833
Herrick, Robert 345
Herstory 666
Hesiod: *Works and Days* 161
Heusler, Andreas 156
Hewett, Dorothy **841**, 847
Hewitt, Andrew 636
Heyrick, Elizabeth: *Immediate, not Gradual Abolition* 459
Heyward, DuBose 755
Heywood, Jasper 242, 398
Heywood, John 228, 241; *Play of the Weather* 228
Heywood, Leslie 627
Heywood, Thomas 251, 301
Hibbens, Ann 678
Hibberd, Jack: *Stretch of the Imagination, A* 846
Hic mulier 301
Hickerson, Harold: *Gods of the Lightning* (with Anderson) 756
Hickes, George: runic texts 141
Hickey, Robert 339
Hicks, Edward Lee: life and work 552
Hidaka, Tadaichi 625
Hieland 156
Hildebrandslied 156
Hildegard of Bingen: and C. Rossetti 591
Hildelith, St 142
Hill, Aaron 357
Hill, Anita 778
Hill, Geoffrey: OE poetry in 144
Hill, Richard 176
Himes, Chester 745, 777
Hindu: fiction in 884; lexicography 68–9
Hispanic literature 790–1
histiography: 16C 230; *Arden in Faversham* and 305–6; English language 10; Restoration 377
Historia de Sancto Cuthberti 137
historical linguistics 4–5; 49
historicism: Renaissance culture and 321–2; Romantic 443–5
history: 17C 356; English linguistics **7–11**; feminine 473–4; fictionalizing 802; genre and 535–6; modernism and 615; Romanticism and 445–6
history play: contemporary 666–7
Hitler, Adolf 613
Hobbes, Thomas 372; and M. Cavendish 373; common law 375; *Leviathan* 374; *On the Citizen* 376
Hobby, Elaine 369, 371
Hoby, Lady Margaret: *Diary* 323
Hoccleve, Thomas **186**, 203, 909; manuscripts 210; *Complaint* 186; *Lerne to Dye* 210
Hock, Hans Henrich: *Principles of Historical Linguistics* 4–5

Hodge, Merle 864, 868
Hodge, Robert 115
Hodgins, Philip 845, 846
Hoffman, E.T.A.: dolls in 620
Hogarth, William 385, 387, 426
Hogg, James 480, **535**; *Confessions of a Justified Sinner* 535; *Three Perils of Woman* 535
Holcroft, Fanny 476
Holcroft, Thomas 538
Hölderin, Friedrich 454, 495
Holiday, Henry 570
Holinshed, Raphael 236, 305
Holland, J.G.: *Life of Abraham Lincoln* 692
Holland, Philemon 298
holophrases 46–7
home theatricals: women's work in 605
Homer 350, 571, 596; *Odyssey* 647
homilies: OE 133
homophones 73
homosexual culture, black 777
homosexual literature: 19C 549; Australian 824; Canadian 851; South African 818–19; *see also* lesbian
homosexuality 144–5; in Renaissance England 357
Hongo, Garrett 789, 792
Hood, Robin 78; ballads 184–5; Elizabethan plays on 308
Hood, Thomas 457
'Hooked G' Scribe 210
Hooker, Richard: *Works* 229
hooks, bell 778
Hoole, Barbara 457
Hope, A.D. 844; 'Australia' 824
Hopkins, Ellice 549
Hopkins, Gerard Manley 557, 571, 575, **582–90**, 708; in German 588; and Wales 584–5; exiled self 586; performance of 589; prayer and piety in 585; sonnets 589; sprung rhythm 590; translations of 590; 'Caged Skylark, The' 590; 'Felix Randal' 588; 'God's Grandeur' 584; 'I Wake and Feel' 590; 'Pied Beauty' 584; 'Sea and the Skylark, The' 584; 'Spelt from Sibyl's Leaves' 587; 'Spring and Fall' 587, 590; 'Spring' 584; St Beuno's poems 585; 'St Winefred's Well' 584–5; Terrible sonnets 586; 'That Nature is a Heraclitean Fire' 590; 'Windhover, The' 584; *Wreck of the Deutschland, The* 569, 572, 583, 584, 586, 588, **590**
Hopkins, Pauline 779, 782; autobiographies of African Americans 775
Hopper, Edward 769
Hopwood, Avery 756
Horace 361, 596; *Odes* 247
horizons: Australian 838
Hornby, A.S. 67
Horne, Donald 824
Horniman, Annie 603–4
horror: in Renaissance drama 308
horses: Sterne and 427
Horton, James Africanus 810
Hosain, Attia 889
Hospital, Janette Turner 828, 840, **842**; *Isobars* 842; *Last Magician, The* 842
Hotten, J.C. 65–6
Household Words 554, 559
houses: of bishops 180
Housman, A.E. **590–1**, **655**, 658; *Collected Poems* 655; 'Notebook Fragments' 655; *Shropshire Lad, A* 591; 'Terence, this is Stupid Stuff' 591
Howard, Frances 909
Howard, Richard 709
Howe, Irving 774
Howe, Jemima 784
Howe, Julia Ward 695
Howe, P.P. 512
Howe, Tina 760
Howell, Jane 299
Howells, William Dean 688–9, 693, 700
Howgill, Mary 374
Howitt, Anna Mary 554
Howitt, Mary 468, 554; *Pictorial Calendar of the Seasons* 479
Howitt's Journal 554
Hudson, John 389
Hudson, Sandra Strother 908
Hudson, W.H.: *Green Mansions* 619
Hughes, Langston 779
Hughes, Olwyn 711
Hughes, Ted 719
Hughes, Thomas: biography of Livingstone 555
Huish, Anthony 8
Hull 190
Hull Truck company 667
Hulme, Keri 893, 895; *Bone People, The* 867, 892; *Te Kaihau/The Windeater* 894

Hulme, Peter: and Brathwaite 876–7
humanism 175
Hume, David 411, 522, 525, 549; happiness in 406
Hume, Katherine 162
humour 553; Ebonics 92; language of 111–12
Humphreys, Josephine 739
Humphries, Barry 833
Humphries, Emyr 555
Hungarian: negation in 19
Hungary: Shakespeare in 460
Hunt, Leigh 446, 462, 509, 510; *Descent of Liberty* 447; 'Politics and Poetics' 446
Hunt, Robert 481
Hunter, J. Paul 410, 415–16
Huntingdon, Helen 473
Hurd, Richard 454, 522
Hurston, Zora Neale 694, 756, 771, **779**, **781–2**; black dance in 779; homoeroticism in 781; humour in 781; letters 781; *Dust Tracks on the Road* 781; *Great Day, The* 779; *Moses, Man of the Mountain* 781; *Narrows, The* 782; 'Spears' 779, 781; 'Ten Commandments of Charm, The' 781; *Their Eyes Were Watching God* 776, 781–2; 'Underneath the Bridge' 781
Husband's Message, The 151
Hutcheon, Linda 860
Hutchinson, Anne 678
Huxley, Aldous 615, 621
Huysmans, Jacob 367
Hwang, Henry David 667; *M. Butterfly* 759
hybridity: India 883, 887–8
Hyde, John 401
Hyman, Stanley Edgar 774
Hymans, Jacques 806
Hymn-writers: women 549

Ibadan poetry 808
Ibsen, Henrik 602, 646, 762; *Enemy of the People, An* 627; *Pretenders, The* 663
Iceland: rune-poems 165
Icelandic language 44
Icelandic verse, Old 145
identity: Australian 822, 822–3; English and American 322; in English Renaissance 242; medieval 140; in North America 791–2
ideology: in antirevolutionary drama 538–9; Ireland and 546–7; Nazi 201; Romantic aesthetics and 462–3
idioms 47, 72
Igbo oral narratives 806
Ihimaera, Witi **894**; *Dream Sleeper, The* 891; *Matriarch, The* 893, 894
illuminations, book 910–11
illusion, creative: language and 113
illustrated books 227
illustration: narrative closure and 229; photographic 915; wood-engraved 616–17
imagery: alchemical 328
images, theatrical: in Romantic novels 529
imagination: Romanticism and 458
Imagism 614
Imlay, Gilbert 518; *Emigrants, The* 537
imperialism: in 19C culture 572; in India 550; Romanticism and 451–2
'In a Valley of This Restless Wind' 183–4
incest plays 363
Inchbald, Elizabeth 414, **435–6**, 537, 538; colonialism in 435–6; *Mogul Tale, The* 435; *Such Things Are* 435
indexes: Scriblerians' resistance to 384
India: British imperialism and Christianity in 550; Chambers in 402; language 95; Mill and 550–1; in Romantic literature 459; Romanticism and 451
Indian Englishes 100
Indian literature **882–90**
Indian views: on American literature 745
Indo-Caribbean women writers 866
Indo-Guyanese prose and poetry 866–7
Indonesia: language 98
infanticide: in OE homily 167
infections: Romantic 463
inflection: language 13–15
Inge, William 758; gender in 757
inn names 78
inner city communities: language 93
Innis, Harold 858
Input Matching Model 23
inscriptions: OE 140
institutions, literary: Romantic period 459
insurgency: Ireland 547
intellectuals: black writers and 773–4
interface, notion of 108
Internet: Anglo-Saxon resources 131

Interrogation, The (filmscript) 118
intonation 116
Ionesco, Eugène: *Victims of Duty* 114
Ireland, David 825, 834
Ireland 175; 19C 546–7; cultural nationalism in 527–8; learning in 359; Spenser and 247; Swift and 409–10
Irigaray, Luce 163, 329, 428, 831, 843; *Speculum of the Other Woman* 449
Irish: in English discourse 325; OE literature and 135
Irish drama 668–9
Irish Nationalist 685
Irish Rebellion: Milton and 350
Irish, Old: *Beowulf* and 161
iron-working: Anglo-Saxon 141–2
Irving, Edward B. Jr 131
Iser, Wolfgang 427–8
Isherwood, Christopher 621
Ishiguro, Kazuo **620**, 697; *Remains of the Day* 620; *Unconsoled, The* 620
Isidore of Seville 135; *Synonyma* 186
Isis, The 458
island effects: language 20
Islas, Arturo 790
Italian: possessive systems 32; subjects in language 19
Italian Americans 88
Italian Canadians 793
Itzin, Catherine 667
Iyayi, Festus 617

Jack of Newberry 325
Jackendoff, Ray 57–8
Jackson, Helen Hunt 695, 915
Jackson, Michael 548
Jackson, Rebecca: diaries 519
Jacobs, Harriet 778–9; *Incidents in the Life of a Slave Girl* 678, 682, 694
Jagan, Cheddi 866
Jago, Richard: *Adam* 349
Jakobson, Roman 164
Jamaica: race and protest in 871
Jamaican poetry 869
James I and VI of Scotland 234, 332, 335, 336; kingship 273; *Basilikon Doron* 273, 314; *Essayes of a Prentise* 238; *Works* 254
James I of Scotland: *Kingis Quair, The* 201–2
James V of Scotland: reign of 187
James, C.L.R. 777, 867; *Beyond a Boundary* 861
James, Florence 839
James, Henry 523, 556, 615, 621, **696–9**, 743, 744; and Conrad 623; and sexuality 698–9; companion to 696; consciousness in 698; cultural presence 696–7; pragmatism 687; *Ambassadors, The* 699; *American Scene, The* 696; *American, The* 698; 'Art of Fiction, The' 693; 'Aspern Papers, The' 699; *Bostonians, The* 696; *Golden Bowl, The* 696, 698, 699; *In the Cage* 696, 698; 'Lesson of the Master, The' 623; *Portrait of a Lady, The* 548, 697, 698; *Princess Casamassima, The* 596–7, 623, 699; 'Pupil, The' 696; 'Real Thing, The' 699; *Roderick Hudson* 698, 699; *Sacred Fount, The* 623; *Tragic Muse, The* 698; *What Maisie Knew* 698; *Wings of a Dove* 696, 699
James, Jesse 598
James, P.D. 118
James, William 550, 688–9, 730, 732, 733, 774
Jameson, Fredric 444; *Fables of Aggression* 636; *Political Unconscious, The* 626
Janin, Jules Gabriel 535
Jannings, Emil 286
Japan: Australia and 826; Australian theatre and 846–7; *Beowulf* and 160; bilingual lexicography 68; dictionary use 69; English teaching in 67; Shakespeare in 261
Japanese Canadians 851
Jardine, Alice 632
Jarman, Derek: *Angelic Conversation, The* 268; *Edward II* 266, 311; *Tempest, The* 266
Jarrell, Randall 709, 710
Jarrow: excavations 141
Jatra theatre: Elizabethan drama and 263
Jean de Meun 223; *Roman de la Rose* 143, 198, 209, 211, 222
Jeffers, Robinson 657
Jefferson, Thomas 353; 'Notes on the State of Virginia' 725
Jeffrey, Francis 486
Jeffrey, Sarah 444
Jemison, Mary 784
Jennings, Kate 830
Jennings, Paul 834
Jensen, Kai 894
Jenyns, Soames 550

Jerdan, William 467
jesters 277
Jewish Americans 88
Jewish treatises: on Black Death 179
Jewish writers 774
Jewishness: and Shakespeare 277
Jews 174, 180, 745, 793; relations with Christians 175–6
Jewsbury, Maria Jane 456, 467, 468
Jeyifo, Biodun 813
Jhabvala, Ruth Prawer 888
Jia 841
Jiménez, Luis A.: 'Vaquero' 790
Joans, Ted 776
John, Augustus 636
Johnson, Charles 783; *Love in a Forest* 271, 433
Johnson, Claudia 521
Johnson, Eva 830
Johnson, George: *My Brother Jack* 840
Johnson, James 'Holy' 810
Johnson, James Weldon 737; *Autobiography of an Ex-Coloured Man, The* 775; 'White Witch, The' 777
Johnson, Joseph 518, **785**
Johnson, Linton Kwesi 862, 881
Johnson, Lionel 585–6
Johnson, Mark 41, 42
Johnson, Mike: *Dumb Show* 891
Johnson, Samuel 365, 370, 382, 383, 386, 390, 393, **399–406**, 432–3; and Coleridge 502; and Spenser 404; biography 399–401; death 400–1; happiness in 406; letter to Chesterfield 400; mother of 402–3; Shakespeare edition 400; *Course of Lectures on the English Law, A* (with Chambers) 401–2; *Dictionary* 9, 384, 400, 401, **404–6**; *False Alarm, The* 402; *Journey to the Western Islands* 400; *Life of Savage* 400, 402–3; *Lives of the English Poets, The* 400; *London* 400; 'On a Daffodill' 400; *Political Tracts* 401; *Rambler, The* 400, 403, 428; *Rasselas* 400; *Vanity of Human Wishes, The* 400; 'Vile Melancholy' 402
Johnson, Samuel (African) 810
Johnson, Thomas H. 706, 710
Johnson, Willard 631
Johnston, Wayne: *Human Amusements* 852–3
Jolas, Eugene 642
Jolley, Elizabeth **843**; characters 823; *Cabin Fever* 843; *George's Wife, The* 843; *My Father's Moon* 843
Jones, David 617, **658**; *In Parenthesis* 658
Jones, Ernest 449
Jones, Gayl: *Corregidora* 779
Jones, Inigo 351
Jones, LeRoi 773
Jones, Lloyd 891
Jones, Preston 755
Jones, Rod: *Billy Sunday* 823
Jones, William 402, 454; language 384; 'On the Tartars' 451
Jonson, Ben 234, 295, **313–18**, 332; and Cavendish 316; and Virgil 269, 315; and Civil War 315; and Gunpowder Plot 317; audience 314; biographies 317; Cambridge edition 317; carnival in 317; classical satire and 314; comic strategies 317; masques 315–16; misogyny 316–17; paper use 906; printing 298; republic in 313–14; Russian essays on 317–18; satires 317–18; *Alchemist, The* 328; *Catiline* 295–6; *Christmas His Masque* 316; *Cynthia's Revels* 314, 315; *Devil is an Ass, The* 314; *Eastward Ho* 314; 'Elegy, An' 595; *Epicoene* 295, 316; *Epitaphs on His Children* 276; *Every Man in his Humour* 295, 297, 314; *Every Man Out of his Humour* 315; *Golden Age Restored, The* 316; *Haddington Masque, The* 316; *Isle of Dogs, The* 314; *Lord Hay's Masque* 316; *Masque of Augurs* 315–16; *Masque of Beauty* 316; *Masque of Blackness, The* 314, 316; *Masque of Queens* 302, 316; *May Lord, The* 318; *Neptune's Triumph* 301–2, 315–16; *New Inn, The* 314, 316–17; *Oberon* 301–2, 315–16; *Poetaster* 314, 315, 324; *Sad Shepherd, The* 318; *Sejanus* 295, 314; *Staple of News, The* 314, 314–15; *Tale of a Tub, A* 313; 'To my Chosen Friend' 348; 'To Penshurst' 329; *Volpone* 295–6, 313, 314, 315; *Workes of Benjamin Jonson, The* 296, 298, 317, 906
Jordan, Elaine 624
Jorgensen, Peter 160
Joscelyn, John 142
journalism: narration in 120; radical 458; Victorian 833; *see also* newspapers

journalistic texts: tenses in 48
Journey Through the Head of a Modern Poet, A 353
journeys: in South Pacific literature 896
Joyce, James 571, 614, 618, **639–47**, 659, 878; and le Carré 619–20; and Pater 646; and Plath 711; and censorship 639–40; and commodity culture 646; and copyright 640; and culture 641; and mythic realism 555; afterlife of 641; citation 640–1, 910; editing 905, 908; feminine sublime in 646; Hellenic culture in 646–7; homosexuality and 643; illustrations 641; language 619, 645; music 645; as novelist 641; reputation 639; short stories 121; women in 642–3; 'Anna Livia Plurabelle' 641; 'Araby' 646; 'Calypso' 639; *Chamber Music* 643; 'Circe' 643, 645; 'Dead, The' 644; *Dubliners* 121, 639, 641, 643–4, 910; 'Encounter, An' 643; 'Eumaeus' 643; 'Eveline' 644; *Exiles* 646; *Finnegans Wake* 639, 640–1, 642, 643, 645–6; *Giacomo Joyce* 643; 'Oxen of the Sun' 645, 646; 'Penelope' 643; *Portrait of the Artist as a Young Man, A* 641, 642, 644, 646; 'Scylla and Charybdis' 643; 'Sirens, The' 645; 'Sisters, The' 643; *Stephen Hero* 642; 'Two Gallants' 644; *Ulysses* 639–40, 641, 642, 644–5, 646, 719, 905, 908, 910; 'Work in Progress' 642
Judgement Day II 167
Judith, countess of Flanders 133–4
Judith 161, **163**
Jung, Carl 497, 657, 723
Jünger, Ernst 614
Junius, Franciscus 246
Junius Manuscript **154**
justice, social: 19C 549–50

Kachru, Braj 93–4
Kadahota, Cynthia: *Floating World, The* 791
Kafka, Franz 793
Kandinsky, Vasily 614
Kane, Sarah 668
Kaneko, Lonny: 'Shoyu Kid, The' 792
Kangeroo Hunters 834
Kant, Immanuel 450, 502
Kaplan, Cora 471
Kappel, Andrew 717
Karel, Thomas A. 916
Karnad, Girish: *Tughlaq* 884
Kasaipwalova, John: *Sail the Midnight Sun* 895
Kassabova, Kapka 891
Katherine Group 146
Katz, Jerrold 57–8
Kaufman, Bob 776
Kaunda, K.D. 815
Kazan, Elia 764
Kazantzakis, Nikos 647
Kean, Charles 603; Shakespeare's history plays 546, 600–1
Keane, John B. 668, 669
Keane, Shake 880
Keate, George: *Account of the Pelew Islands* 453
Keats, John 335, 446, 450, 455, 460, 462, 465, 476, 504, **508–10**, 584, 599; and Landon 468; and Nietzsche 509; and Pre-Raphaelite art 511; language 510; late sonnets 443; medical training 511; odes 443, 444, 447, 457; as orphan 461; *Belle Dame Sans Merci, La* 443, 509; *Eve of St Agnes, The* 443, 461, 509; *Fall, The* 508; *Hyperion* 508; Hyperion poems 443, 456, 463, 510; *Lamia* 443, 456; 'Ode on a Grecian Urn' 447; 'This living hand, now warm and capable' 456–7
Keepsake, The 468
Kefala, Antigone 845
Kellerman, Faye 745
Kells, Book of 133
Kelly, Gary 526
Kelman, James: *Hardie and Baird* 666
Kemble, John Mitchell 155, 157
Kemelman, Harry 745
Kemp, William 284
Kempe, Margery 219
Keneally, Thomas 824
Kenelm, St 142
Kenna, Peter: *Hard God, A* 846
Kennedy, Adrienne 759, 773, 775, 779, 780
Kent: *Beowulf* and 162
Kentish Psalm 50 165
Kenyan English 101
Kernot, Mary 839
Kerouac, Jack **748**, 792; grotesque in 748; *Doctor Sax* 748
Kesavan, Mukul: *Looking Through Glass* 889
Key-Shuttleworth, James 562

Keynes, John Maynard 720
Keyser, Martinus de 181
Kidd, John 908
Kidman, Fiona 892; *House Within, The* 891
Kierkegaard, Sören: and Milton 350; *Either/Or* 455
Kiernan, Kevin 157
Killigrew, Anne 323
Killigrew, Thomas: European links 372
Kilroy, Thomas 668
Kim, Ronyoung: *Clay Walls* 789
Kinan, Mary 784
Kincaid, Jamaica 864–5, 868, **877**; *Annie John* 869, 877; *Autobiography of My Mother, The* 869, 877; *Lucy* 877; *Nervous Conditions* 877
King, Charles 788
King, Charlotte 527
King, Stephen 914
King, Thomas: *All My Relations* 787; *Medicine River* 792
Kingsford, Anna 549, 557
kingship: in Scotland 188
Kingsley, Charles 553, 555, 557, 572
Kingston, Maxine Hong 277, 711, **790**, 792; interviews 790; *China Men* 788, 790; 'No Name Woman' 216; *Woman Warrior, The* 790, 888
Kinkead-Weekes, Mark 631
Kinsella, John 844
kinship: in 19C novels 553–4
Kiparsky, Paul 145
Kipling, Rudyard 615, 660, 886; imperialism in 569; *Jungle Books* 569; *Kim* 887; 'M'Andrews Hymn' 662
Kirby, William: *Golden Dog, The* 909
Kitchen Table company 783
Knight, Etheridge 708
Knight, G. Wilson 265
Knight, Richard Payne 521
Kobayashi, Tamai 851
Kodak, Eastman 699
Kogawa, Joy 851
Koolmatrie, Wanda 846
Kopit, Arthur **769**; *Nine* 769; *Wings* 769
Korean: topicalization 30–1
Korzeniowski, Apollo 628
Kosinski, Jerzy **748–9**; interview 748; violence in 749; *Being There* 749; *Blind Date* 749; *Cockpit* 749; *Painted Bird, The* 749; *Passion Play* 749
Kott, Jan 258
Kouyate, Garan 804
Kövesi, Simon 457
Kramer, Larry: *Normal Heart, The* 766
Kramer, Leonie 831–2
Krapp, George P. 144
Kress, Gunther 115
Kristeva, Julia 159, 492, 621, 655, 790, 831; abjection 526, 634; dolls 620; early works 732; intertextuality 165; modernity 445; melancholia 461; *Black Sun* 733; *Pouvoirs de l'horreur* 650; *Powers of Horror* 363
Kroetsch, Robert 854
Kundera, Milan 427–8
Kunitz, Stanley 712
Kureishi, Hanif **651–2**, 884; postcolonialism 651–2; *Black Album, The* 652; *Buddha of Suburbia, The* 652, 887, 888; *London Kills Me* 652; *My Beautiful Laundrette* 652; *Sammy and Rosie Get Laid* 652; *Streets of My Heart, The* 652
Kushner, Tony 760; interviews 767; *Angels in America* 144, 759, 760, 766, **767–9**, 793
Kyd, Thomas 192; *Spanish Tragedy, The* 283, 295, 305, 308

La Mettrie, Julien Offray de 386
La Plante, Lynda 670
La Roche, Sophie von 455
Labour Party 552
Labourer, The 449
Labov, William 84, 97
Lacan, Jacques 272, 274, 288, 492, 655, 683, 894; dolls 620
Lacey, John 432
Ladha, Yasmin: *Lion's Granddaughter and Other Stories* 854
Ladino press 793
Laferrière, Dany 850
Lai, Thanhha: 'Dill Peddler, The' 789
Laing, R.D. 764
Lakoff, George 2, 41, 42
Lamb, Charles 462, 463, 502, 514, 535, 553; Hospital Essays 520; *Elia* 457; *John Woodvil* 539
Lamb, Lady Caroline 465, 466
Lamb, William 238
Lamb, William, Lord Melbourne 475
Lambarde, William: *Archaionomia* 236
Lambeth Psalter 165

Lamming, George 861, 868, 869, 879; *Emigrants, The* 862
Lamson, Roswell: letters 691–2
Lancashire: place names 78, 80; religious writers 181; Shakespeare and 270, 271
Landfall 891
Landon, Laetitia Elizabeth 446, 466, **467–8**, 472, **475**; and Keats 468; reception 475; 'Fairy of the Fountain, The' 468; *Fisher's Drawing Room Scrapbook* 459, 468; *Golden Violet, The* 468; *Improvisatrice, The* 458, 468, 478; *Troubador, The* 468; *Venetian Bracelet, The* 468
Landor, Walter Savage: 'Imaginary Conversation Between Barrow and Newton' 578
landscape: Anglo-Saxon England 82; Renaissance 305; Romanticism and 449–50; in Shakespeare 283–4
Lanfranc 136
Lang, John 825, 837
Langacker, Ronald 2
Langer, Suzanne 666
Langford *see* Ginibi
Langland, William: and Chaucer 207–8; and preaching 181; *Piers Plowman* 181, 199, 205, 216, 221
Langton, Marcia 843
language: evolution of 6–7; novels and 619; spontaneous spoken 44–5; structure 49–50; tabooed 72–3; teaching 2;use 73; *see also* specific language e.g. English
language acquisition 20; child 22–4; computers and 37–8
Language Rights 793–4
languages: computer 36–7; in drama 192; encyclopedia of European 1–2; in Renaissance drama 304–5; rise and fall of 5–6; *see also* specific languages
Languet, Hubert 243, 244
Lanyer, Aemilia **329–30**, 331; and Shakespeare 278; authority 330; homoerotics 329; patrons 329; sacred in 329–30; 'Authors Dreame to the Ladie Marie' 330; 'Description of Cooke-ham, The' 329, 330; 'Eve's Apologie' 330; 'Salve Deus' 330
Laquer, Thomas 428
Laroon 387
Larsen, Nella 694
Lass, Roger 6
Laterculus Malalianus 135
Lathrop, George Parsons 693
Latimer, Hugh 231
Latin: loan words in 16C 229; in medieval drama 192; theatrical 305
Latin Bible 133
Latin grammars 136
Latin manuscripts: OE 133–4
Latino/a literature **790–1**
Latomus, Jacobus 231
LaTouche, Rose 551
Lau, Evelyn 855
Laud, William 333
Lavery, Bryony 668
Law, Edmund 550
Law, William 421
law: American literature and 699–700; body and 139; Domesday Book and 139; fictions of 415; Gothic literature and 536; narrative in 120; Victorian fiction and 556
law books: American 904
Lawler, Ray: *Doll, The* 847
Lawrence, D.H. 565, 614, 616, **629–35**, 647, 660, 664, 839; and T.S. Eliot 635; and Forster 631; and psychoanalytic 633–4; and war 615; biography 631; critical writing 630; editions 629–31; letters 630, 631, 635; masculinity in 632–3; metaphors of conception 634; myth in 614; short stories 633; sisters in 635; soldiers in 635; World War I 632; *Aaron's Rod* 633; 'Blind Man, The' 635; 'Captain's Doll, The' 620, 633; 'Daughters of the Vicar' 633; 'Escaped Cock, The' 631; 'Horse Dealer's Daughter, The' 633; *John Thomas and Lady Jane* 635; *Kangaroo* 633, 634; *Lady Chatterley's Lover* 632–3, 635; *Lost Girl, The* 633; *Mr Noon* 633; 'Odour of Chrysanthemums' 633; 'On Being a Man' 634; 'On Coming Home' 634; *Plumed Serpent, The* 635; *Poems* 630; 'Princess, The' 632; 'Prussian Officer, The' 633; *Quetzalcoatl* 635; *Rainbow, The* 632, 634; 'Rocking-Horse Winner, The' 633; 'Shadow in the Rose Garden, The' 633; 'Sketches of Etruscan Places' 631; *Sons and Lovers* 634–5; *Studies of Classic American Literature* 630–1; 'Study of Thomas Hardy, A' 630; *White Peacock, The* 633; 'Woman

Lawrence, D.H. (*cont.*)
Who Rode Away, The' 718; *Women in Love* 618, 629–30, 630–1, 632, 633, 634, 635
Lawrence, Frieda 621, 716
Lawrence, T.E. (of Arabia): biography 620–1
Lawrence, Thomas 514
Lawrence, William: *Lectures on Phsiology* 459
Laws of Ethelbert 141
Lawson, Henry 823, 824, **838**; funeral 838
Lawson, Louisa 824, 830
lay literacy: Anglo-Saxon 132–3
Le Blon, Michel 339
le Carré, John **619–20**; and Joyce 619–20; *Naive and Sentimental Lover, The* 619–20; *Tinker, Tailor, Soldier, Spy* 619–20
Le Guin, Ursula: *Lathe of Heaven, The* 647
Leadbelly 776
Leakey, Caroline 833
Lear, Edward 553
learnability theory 20, 24
learning: in Ireland 359
Leavis, F.R. 664
Leavis, Q.D. 621
Lee, Chang-rae: *Native Speaker* 791
Lee, Henry 236
Lee, Jarena 778
Lee, Nathaniel: collaborations with Dryden 361; incest in 372; *Caesar Borgia 372; Mithridates 372*
Lee, Sophia 455
Lee, Sydney 617
Lees, Richard 600
Left: novels of 617
Left Review 661
legal rights: women 475–6
Lehmann, Geoffrey 845
Lehmann, Winfred: *Historical Linguistics: an Introduction* 4–5
Leibnitz, Gottfried 680
Leicester, 2nd earl of 906
Leicestershire: place names 75
Leigh, Augusta 506
Leighton, Frederick 565, 578
Leland, John 132, 326
Lennox, Charlotte 385, 415; *Female Quixote, The* 411, 412, 414, **429**
Leofric 134
Leonard, Elmore 745
Leonard, Hugh 668, 669; *Da* 668
Leonard, William T. 755
Lepage, Robert 262
Leprohon, Rosanna: *Antoinette de Mirecourt* 850
lesbian writing: Australian 824; Canadian 851
lesbianisms: early modern 334
Lesk, Andrew 857
Lessing, Gotthold 547; *Emilia Galotti* 439
Lethal Weapon films 777
Letter from Alexander 158
letters: Caribbean women 863
Levellers: Locke and 375–6
Lever, Charles: *Day's Ride, A* 560
Levertov, Denise 705, 708, 709, 710
Lévi-Strauss, Claude 444, 803
Levinson, Marjorie 461
Levinson, Stephen C. 106, 115
Lewes, G.H. 563
Lewis, Alun 451
Lewis, C. Day 590, **662**; *Mind in Chains, The* 617
Lewis, C.S. 647
Lewis, Matthew 453, **529–30**, 535; sexuality in 529–30; *Monk, The* 529–30
Lewis, Wyndham 614, 618, **635–7**; and modern war 636; war paintings 636; *America and Cosmic Man* 636; *Apes of God* 637; *Battery Shelled, A* 636; *Blasting and Bombardiering* 636; *Childermass, The* 637; 'Death of the Ankou, The' 636; *Enemy of the Stars, The* 636–7; *Ideal Giant, The* 636; *Tarr* 636–7
lexicography and lexicology **65–74**
Leyris, Pierre 590
Li Rong 258
Liber monstrorum 143
Liber Regalis 176
Liberal politics: Reform Bill (1832) and 520
libraries 907; Wales 912
Lickbarrow, Isabella 465
Life of Brian (film) 268
Life of Catroe 139
Life of King Edmund who Rests at Westminster, The 170
Life of Mildrith 166
Life of St Balthild 141

Life of St Christopher 158
Life of St Guthlac 140
lighting: Victorian theatre 603
Lilburne, Elizabeth 374
Lillo, George: *London Merchant, The* 436; *Marina* 274, 434–5
Lincoln, Abraham: biography 692
Lincoln, Andrew: *Spiritual History* 484
Lincolnshire: place names 75–6, 79; waits 190
Lindenberger, Herbert 666
Lindfors, Bernth 802
Lindisfarne, Book of 133
Lindisfarne, Church of 136
Lindsay, David: *Complaynt of Scotland, The* 238; *Satire of the Three Estates* 187, 240–1
Lindsay, Lady Anne 464
Lindsay, Norman 845
lines, English poetic 147
Linguistic Atlas of the Gulf States (LAGS) 88–9
Linguistic Atlas of the Mid and South Atlantic States (LAMSAS) 89
linguistic structure: change and 6
linguistic theory 2
linguistics: applied 2; cognitive 39–42, 49; corpus 3–4, 35–9; historical 4–5, 49; history of English **7–11**
Linney, Romulus 755
Linton, William James 449
LION database: 298
Lipsius 348
Lister, Anne: diaries 467, 519
lists: Eddic 148–9
literacy: OE lay 132–3; Renaissance drama 303
Literary Gazette, The 467, 468
literary onomastics 82
literary writing: religion and 345–6
Litlington Missal 911
Little, Archibald 555
Little, Janet 466; gender and nation in 477–8, 505; 'Another Epistle to Nell' 478; 'On a Visit to Mr Burns' 477; *Poetical Works* 477
Little Review 641
liturgies: OE 135, 136
Liu, Alan 461, 488, 496
Lively, Penelope 617
Livingstone, David 555
Livy: *Rape of Lucretia* 244
Llosa, Mario Vargas 889
Llwyd, Morgan 179
Loader, Kevin 652
Lochhead, Liz: *Mary Queen of Scots Got Her Head Chopped Off* 666
Locke, Alain 773, 774, 804
Locke, John **375–6**, 377, 390, 422, 522, 680; and Sterne 428; and Levellers 375–6; influence of 408–9; religion 374; on women 374–5; *Agreement to the People* 376; *Second Treatise of Government* 408–9; *Two Treatises, The* 374–5
Lockhart, John Gibson 446, 459, 462, 468, 509
Lodge, Thomas 234; *Elsted* 280
Loewenstein, Andrea Freud 636
Lohrey, Amanda: *Camille's Bread* 825, 843
Lomax, John and Alan 776
Loncraine, Richard 267
London, Jack 629; *Sea Wolf, The* 742
London: alien communities of 82; Jacobean ceremonies in 302; medieval 177–8; Tudor 235
London Consistory Court 387
London English 86
London Jamaican English 86
London Lund Corpus 49
London Magazine 904
Long, Edward 325, 453, 877
Long, McArthur: and Kingsley 651
Longfellow, Henry Wadsworth: *Evangeline* 761
Looking for Richard (film) 267–8
Lope, Henri: *Pleurer-rire, Le* 804
Lord, Audre 526
love: in American poetry 710; same-sex 144–5
Lovecraft, H.P. 914
Lovelace, Earl 876; interview 875; *Dragon Can't Dance, The* 863
Lovelace, Richard 369
Lowell, Maria 695
Lowell, Robert 705, 710, **717**; and postmodernism 708; *Benito Cereno* 717; *Dolphin, The* 717; *Endecott and the Red Cross* 717; *For Lizzie and Harriet* 717; *History* 717; *Life Studies* 708; *Major Molineux* 717; *My Kinsman* 717; *Notebook* 717; *Notebook 1967–68* 717; *Phaedra* 717; *Prometheus Bound* 717; *Selected Poems* 717

Lowes, J.L.: *Road to Xanadu, The* 499
Lowth, Robert: *Short Introduction to the English Language* 9
Loy, Mina 615, 709–10; *Songs to Joannes* 710
Lucan 348, 349
Lucas, Craig 760
Lucas, Vrain-Denis 912
Lucashenko, Melissa: *Steam Pigs* 825
Luce, Clare Boothe 720
Ludlam, Charles: *Stage Blood* 757–8
Luhrmann, Baz: *William Shakespeare's Romeo + Juliet* 267, 268
Lukács, Georg 444, 653
Lul of Mainz 135, 138
Lumley, Jane, Lady: *Tragedie of Iphigeneia, The* 295
Lumley, Jane/Joanne 304
Lurie, Alison 697
Luso-America 793
Luttrell Psalter 179
Lydgate, John **185**, 203, 211, 215, 240; and Chaucer 185; *Troy Book* 185
Lyly, John **307**; *Endymion* 307; *Gallathea* 298, 307; *Midas* 307
Lyotard, Jean-François 378, 555
lyric forms: 17C 360
lyrics: medieval **183–5**; Romantic 447–9

Macaulay, Catherine 466, 570–1; *History of England* 408, 456; *Letters on Education* 470
MacDiarmid, Hugh 599; 'Water Music' 662
MacDonald, George 554; *Lilith* 549
Machin, Lewis: *Insatiate Countess, The* (with Barksted) 297
Macintosh, Steven 652
Mackail, J.W. 591
Mackay, Ray 110
Mackay, Shena 617
Mackenzie, Henry: *Man of Feeling, The* 412, 425
MacKenzie, Norman 587
Mackey, Nathaniel 775
Macklin, Charles 437, 439
MacLeish, Archibald 705
MacLuhan, Marshall 858
Macpherson, James 393; *Ossian* 384
Macquarie Dictionary 98
Madden, Frederick 132
Maddox, Brenda: *Nora* 632
Madingoane, Ingoapele: 'Black Trial' 820
Madison, James 682
madness: in 19C novel 557
Maenefa, Brân 585
magazines: teenage girls' 109; women's 473
magic realism: postcolonial literature 892–3
Magna Carta 178
Maguire, Thomas 547
Mahapatra, Jayanta 886
Maiakovski, Vladimir 713
Mailer, Norman 745, 752; *Prisoner of Sex, The* 634
Maillot, Aristide 659–60
Mair, John 188
Mairet, Jean: *Marc-Antoine ou la Cléopatre, Le* 366
Major, Clarence 775
Major, Elizabeth: *Honey on the Rod* 371
Makgoba, William 820
Makin, Batua: *Essay to Revive the Antient Education of Gentlewomen* 373
Malamud, Bernard: short stories 749; 'Jewbird, The' 749
Malawi 814–15
Malaysian English 98–9
Malcolm, Janet 711
Malebranche, Nicolas 680
males: Canadian postcolonial 850
Malgonkar, Manohar 889
Mallarmé, Stéphane: *Crisis of Verse* 705
Malley, Ern 846
Malone, Edmund 431, 435
Maloney, Michael 262–3
Malory, Thomas **188–9**; worship and honour in 118; *Morte Darthur* 182–3, 188–9, 649; *Works* 118
Malouf, David 834, 840, **841**; poetry 845; war 823; *Blood Relations* 848; *Johnno* 832; *Remembering Babylon* 827
Malthus, Thomas: *Essay on the Principle of Population* 458, 517
Mamet, David 760, **769**; *Edmond* 769; *Oleanna* 114, 759, **769**; *Speed-the-Plow* 769
Mandarin Chinese: objects 27–8
Mandeville, Bernard de 680; *Modest Defence of Publick Stews* 434
Manet, David 758
Mangan, James Clarence 646
Manhire, Bill 895
Mani, Lata 885–6

Manley, Delariviere 357, 410, 417; *New Atalantis* 363
manliness: in 19C culture 572; in 19C literature 557
Mann, Thomas 559, 621
Manners, Elizabeth 281
Manners, Roger, 5th earl of Rutland 281
Mannheim, Karl 338, 622
Manning, Frederic 615
Manning, Henry Edward: biography 552
Mannyng, Robert: *Chronicles* 176
Mansfield, Katherine: 'Doll's House, The' 620
Mansfield, R.B. 65–6
Manson, Charles 268
Mantegna, Andrea 546
Manto, Saadat Hasan 890
manuscript studies: OE **132–4**
manuscripts 227–8; medieval 175; 17C 358
Maori fiction: violence and ethnicity in 893
Maori story-telling 97
maps: Shakespeare 283–4
Maran, René 804
Marcus, Jane 741
Margaret of Austria 913
Margaret Tudor 187
Margarey, Susan 830
Margarite of America, A 325
Marie Louise of Austria 506
Marinetti, F.T. 614
Maris, Hyllus: *Women of the Sun* (with Borg) 828
Markandaya, Kamala 888, 889
Markham, Beryl 618
Marlatt, Daphne **858–9**; *Ghost Works* 859
Marlborough, duchess of 389
Marlowe, Christopher **309–13**; and Shakespeare 286, 313; and Spenser 310; and Jatra theatre 263; atheism 310; consciousness in 313; gender in 311, 312; homoeroticism in 311; pastoral in 237–8; poetry **237–8**, 313; as spy 310; subjects in 312; tantalization in 311–12; *Dido, Queene of Carthage* 311, 312; *Doctor Faustus* 311, 312; *Edward II* 310–11, 311–12; *Elegies* 310; *Hero and Leander* 237–8, 310, 312, 313; *Jew of Malta, The* 311; *Massacre at Paris, The* 296, 309–10, 311, 313; 'Passionate Shepherd to his Love, The' 237; *Tamburlaine* 296–7, 309–10, 311, 312–13
Marowitz, Charles 263–4
Marprelate, Martin 270, 284, 285
Márquez, Gabriel García 867, 889; *One Hundred Years of Solitude* 892
marriage 909
marriage rites: in Renaissance literature 71, 276, 305
Marsden, John: *Tomorrow, When the War Began* 834
Marshall, Paule 778, 864–5, **877–8**, 879; interviews 879; *Star-Apple Kingdom, The* 879
Marson, Una 862; biography 865–6
Marston, John 315; *Antonio and Mellida* 298, 309; *Insatiate Countess and* 297; *Malcontent, The* 309
Martin, Catherine 828, 833
Martin, J.R. 115
Martin, Philip 846
Martineau, Harriet: *On Female Education* 466
Marvell, Andrew 244, 329, 352, 360, **366–7**; Ovidian influences 367; *Miscellaneous Poems* 367; 'Nymph Complaining for the Death of her Faun, The' 367; 'On *Paradise Lost*' 348; *Poems on Affairs of State* 367; *Upon Appleton House* 334, 366
Marx, Karl 120, 478, 622, 803; *Eighteenth Brumaire of Louis Bonaparte, The* 289
Marxism 617
Mary, Virgin 549; in Anglo-Saxon art 137–8; apocryphal gospels 165–6; lyrics 184
Mary Queen of Scots 190; biography 187–8
Mary Magdalene 299
masculinity: in 18C periodicals 388; Australian 826; Caribbean 863; Chinese-American 711; in Scottish fiction 651
Masham, Damaris: philosophy 408; religion 374
Mason, Bruce: *Blood of the Lamb* 895
masques: dance in 327; Renaissance 301–2; Shakespeare and 275; Stuart 315–16; utopian 447
mass media: Wales 912
Massinger, Philip: censorship in 306; *Roman Actor, The* 306

Mather, Cotton: *Humiliations Follow'd with Deliverances* 679; *Ornaments for the Daughters of Zion* 678
Mathews, Charles 602
Mathews, Charles, the younger 602
Matilda, Rosa 527
Matthews, Brian: *Louisa* 832–3
Matthews, Leonard 905
Matthiessen, F.O.: *American Renaissance* 691
Maturin, Charles Robert **528**; *Melmoth the Wanderer* 530; *Wild Irish Boy* 528; *Women: or Pour et Contre* 528
Maureau 599
Mauritius: theatre 813–14
Mauritius creole 814
May, T. 348
Mayan culture: poetics of 707
Maydistone, Richard 211
Mayhew, Henry 603
Maytime: in medieval courts 174
McAuley, James 825, 844; Ern Malley poetry 846; *Collected Poems* 844
McCaffrey, Steve: *Book Art* 710
McCauley, Sue 892
McCorkle, Jill 739
McCrea, Brian 422
McDonagh, Martin: *Beauty Queen of Leenane, The* 668; *Cripple of Inishmaan, The* 668
McGahan, Andrew: *1988* 823
McGahern, John 641
McGann, Jerome 432, 528
McGovern, Jimmy 670
McGrath, Tom: *Buchanan* 666
McGuinness, Frank 668
McIntyre, Clare: *Low Level Panic* 668
McKay, Claude 774
McKellen, Ian: interviews 267
McKeon, Michael 410, 422
McKinney, Jack 836
McLellan, Robert: *Hypocrite, The* 666
McNeill, Anthony 881
McNickel, D'Arcy: *Surrender, The* 786
McPherson, Conor: *Weir, The* 668
McQueen, Wini Akissi 778
McWhorter, John 102
Mda, Zakes 820, 821
meaning: constructions of 907; names and 77; semantics and 59, 73–4
meaning-text theory 62
media: semantics of 63
media discourse 113–14, 121
medical English 109
medical tracts: Fielding and 424–5
medicine: medieval 178–9
Medulla Grammatice 67
Medwall, Henry: *Fulgens and Lucrece* 191
Mehemet Ali, pasha of Egypt 547
Mehrotra, A.K. 886
Mehta, Dina 889
Meisel, Martin 602; *Realizations* 601
Melanesian creoles 102–3
Mellor, Anne K. 465, 525
melodramas 909; Victorian 555
Melville, Herman 557, 684, **690–1**, 700, 756, 773, 907; city in 690–1; companion to 690; poetry 690; *Billy Budd, Sailor* 623; *Moby-Dick* 82, 683, 684, 690, 793; *Pierre* 684, 690; *Typee* 690; *White-Jacket* 690
men, hard 651; *see also* manliness; masculinity
Mendell, Mary 908
Mengham, Rod 636
Menon, Sri Krishna: *Atma Darshan* 460
merchants: medieval 190
Meredith, George **568**; *Modern Love* 578
Meredith, Louisa Anne **837–8**; nature writing 838; *My Home in Tasmania* 837–8; 'Romance of Nature, The' 838
Merian, Maria Sibylla 905
Meriton, George: 'Yorkshire Dialogue' 371
Merleau-Ponty, Maurice 489
Merlin 141
Merrill, James: *Changing Light at Sandover, The* 710
Merrin, Jeredith 717
Mersand, Joseph: *Chaucer's Romance Vocabulary* 70
mestizaje 791
metaphor theory 41, 42–3
metaphysics 59
metonymy: colours 41–2
Metrical Charms 148
Mew, Charlotte 553, **658–9**; 'Quiet House, The' 659
Mexico 792; theatre history 753–4
Meyers, Jeffrey: *George Orwell* 916
Meynell, Alice 509, 594
Meyvaert, Paul 134
Michael, St 166
Michelfeldt Tapestry 180

middle class women: political voice 373–4
Middleton, Thomas: dance in 327; *Changeling, The* (with Rowley) 297, 309; *Game at Chesse, A* 309; *Lady's Tragedy, The* 297; *Mad World, My Masters, A* 297–8; *Maiden's Tragedy, The* 297; *Revenger's Tragedy, The* 308; *Second Maiden's Tragedy, The* 275, 297; *Women Beware Women* 308–9
Midland Hotel, Morecambe 905
migrant poetry 824
Mildrith legend 166
Milgate, Rodney: *Refined Look at Existence, A* 846
Mill, James 550; *History of British India, The* 459, 550
Mill, John Stuart 457, 548, 549, **550–1**; and censorship 551; and India 550–1; and working classes 551; liberalism 551; political theory 550; religion 551; *Autobiography* 550; *On Liberty* 551; 'What is Poetry?' 448
Millais, John Everett: biography 546; *Carpenter's Shop, The* 546; *Ophelia* 546
millennium 458
Miller, Arthur 758; *Crucible, The* 114; *Death of a Salesman* 760; *Last Yankee, The* 765
Miller, J. Hillis 722
Miller, Jonathan 263–4; *Midsummer Night's Dream, A* 268
Miller, Thomas 381
Miller, Tice L. 754
Millett, John 845
Miln Company 846
Milne, Christian 466
Milne, Paula 670
Milton, John 244, 331, **342–55**, 367, 378, 385, 413, 458, 459, 550, 710, 906; and G. Eliot 564; and Kierkegaard 350; and Turner 353; and education 350; and Empire 349–50; and English canon 386; and Irish Rebellion 350; and Italy 346–7; Arianism 347; biographies 352–3; blasphemy in 348; heresy 347; humility 352; Iberian connections 353; insults in 348; kisses 347–8; pamphlets 347; prose **351–2**; radicalism 347; reception 348; sonnets **351**; stoicism 348–9; *Arcades* 351; *Areopagitica* 343, 348, 351–2; *Comus* 302, 351; *De Doctrina* 343, 347, 348; *Declaration* 349; *Defensio* 348, 351; *Defensio Secunda* 343, 352; *Doctrine and Discipline of Divorce, The* 343; *Eikonoklastes* 343; *History of Britain* 352; 'Lycidas' 346, 351; *Magistrates* 343; *Maske, A* 345, 346, 347; Nativity Ode 346; *Observations* 349; *Of Education* 343, 350, 352; *Of Reformation* 343; *Of True Religion* 343, 347; *Paradise Lost* 334, 342, 343, 344–5, 347, 348, 349, **350**, 352, 353, 354, 366, 531, 563, 904; *Paradise Regained* 349, **351**, 352; Prolusions, The 343, 352; *Readie and Easie Way, The* 343; *Reason of Church-Government, The* 343; *Samson Agonistes* 348, 352, 354; *Tenure of Kings, The* 343; *Tetrachordon* 343; *Treatise of Civil Power, A* 343, 348; 'When I consider How My Light is Spent' 351
minimalism: language 19, 20, 21
Minnis, A.J. 223
Minor, William Chester 913
miracles: OE 142
Mirandola, Pico della: *Heptaplus* 179; *On Being and the One* 179; *On the Dignity of Man* 179
Mirror for Magistrates 280
misbehaviour: medieval 178
misogyny: in American drama 759; drama and 667
missionaries: Jesuit 235; women 549
missionary-writers: Indian 785
Mississippi 701–2
Mistry, Rohinton 850
Mitchell, Carol 525–6
Mitchell, J.W.T. 736
Mitford, Mary Russell 538; *Charles the First* 539
Mittelholzer, Edgar 868; *My Bones and My Flute* 872
Modal Realism 63
modals 108, 116
modernism: American fiction and 725–6, 735–6; American poetry after 708–9; body and 614–15; history and 613–14, 615
modernity 322; myth and 614
Modjeska, Drusilla: *Poppy* 843
Modleski, Tania 759
Modularity Matching Model (MMM) 22–3

Mofolo, Thomas 810
Mohin, Linda 650
Molyneux, Edward 279
Molyneux, William 359
Momaday, N. Scott 786
monasticism: female 138
Monkman, Kenneth: 'Skull, The' 427
monks: tragedies by 211
Mons Meg 534–5
Monstrous Regiment company 667
Montagu, Basil 492
Montaigne, Michel Eyquem de 366; *Essais* 906
Monthly Magazine, The 479
Monthly Review 469, 501
Montoya, José 790
Montrose, Louis 233–4
Monty Python's Flying Circus (TV series) 114, 268
Moodie, Susanna 849
Moore, Marianne 658, **717**, 907; natural world in 717; 'Buffalo, The' 717; 'Imperious Ox, Imperial Dish' 717; 'Nine Nectarines and Other Porcelain' 717
Moore, Michael 135
Moore, Thomas 459; *Loves of the Angels, The* 506
morality: 18C novel and 411–12
morality plays 304; Shakespeare and 290
More, Hannah 450, 465, 471, 476, 481, 527; 'Slavery, A Poem' 472, 476; *Strictures* 459, 466
More, Thomas **229–31**; bibliographies 230–1; *Utopia* 229–30, 337–8
Morgan Library 911
Morgan, Lady *see* Owenson
Morgan, Sally 843
Morning Chronicle 476
morphology **12–18**
Morrell, Lady Ottoline 657
Morris, Charles 104
Morris, Mervyn 881
Morris, William 449, 547, 548; biography 591
Morrison, R.C.H. 600
Morrison, Toni 278, 771, 772, 774, 776, **782–3**; companion to 782; language 782; *Beloved* 777, 782–3, 828; *Sula* 711, 777, 778
Morse (TV series) 670
Mortimer, John 663, 664
Moschus, John 137
Moseley, Humphrey 370
Mosely, Walter 777
Moses, Daniel David 855
Mostel, Zero 665
Mother–daughter relationships 807, 843, 877
mothers and motherhood 651; absent 834; in Victorian fiction 553
Motteux, Peter: *Gentleman's Journal* 388
mountains: aesthetics of 359
Moyes, Lianne 859
Mozart: *Don Giovanni* 645
Mtshali, Mbuyiseni Oswald 820
Mudimbe, V.Y. 803
Mudrooroo 841, 843
Muecke, Stephen 828
Muensterberger, Werner 913
Mufwene, Salikoko 94
Mukherjee, Bharati 884, 887; *Jasmine* 888, 888; *Leave it to Me* 883
Mukherjee, Meenakshi 888
multiculturalism: Africa and 805–6
multilingualism 83
Mulvey, Laura 759
Mum and the Sothsegger 239
Munday, Anthony: *Death and Downfall of Robert Earl of Huntingdon* 308
Munson, Gorham: *Waldo Frank* 715
Mura, David: *Colors of Desire, The* 789
Murphy, Dervla 861
Murphy, Tom 668
Murray, James 9, 913
Murray, John I 912
Murray, Judith Sargent: *Traveller Returned* 681
Murray, Les 824, 844, **845**; *Fredy Neptune* 845; *Subhuman Redneck Poems* 845
Murray, Lindley 8, 10; biography 9
Murry, John Middleton: and T.S. Eliot 659; *Adelphi* 659
museums 907
Mush, John 232
music: 17C 360; 17C theatre and 362; church 229, 906; editing 909; in masques 302, 316; medieval 175; Shakespeare and 278–9
music hall 603
music publications 904
music publishing: Wales 912
musical comedy 603
musical instruments: in medieval drama 191

Muskens, G. 63
Musset, Alfred de 535
Mwindo 807
My Own Private Idaho (film) 267
Myers, Charles S. 653
Myers, F.W.H. 495, 553
mystery cycles 304
mythological dramas: Romantic 447
mythology, classical: in OE literature 143
myths: African 807–8; language 83–4; modernity and 614; Native American 784–5
Nabokov, Vladimir **749–50**; and Dickens 750; and Dostoevsky 750; and Russian literature 749; and translation 750; *Collected Stories* 749; *Despair* 750; *Gift, The* 749; *Invitation to a Beheading* 749–50; *Lolita* 750; *Look at the Harlequins!* 750; 'Perfection' 750; *Pnin* 749; 'Russian Beauty, A' 749; *Speak, Memory* 750; 'Vane Sisters, The' 749
Naden, Constance 600
Nagashima, Daisuke 405
Naidu, Sarojini 886
Naipaul, Shiva 873
Naipaul, V.S. 629, **874–5**, 876, 879, 882, 884, 887; travel writing 883; *Among the Believers* 875; *Bend in the River, A* 805, 873; *Beyond Belief* 875; *Enigma of Arrival, The* 868, 875; *House for Mr Biswas, A* 874; *In a Free State* 805, 873; *Way in the World, A* 871, 874
Nairne, Carolina, Baroness 464
names 33–4; *see also* onomastics
Namjoshi, Suniti 883
Nampijinpa, Uni: *Warlukurlangukurlu* 826
Narayan, R.K. 886, 888; *Painter of Signs, The* 885
Nardal, Jane and Paulette 806
Nares, Robert 906
narration: in journalistic and legal discourse 120
narrative closure: illustration and 229
narrative technique: Victorian novels 554
Nash, Paul 617
Nashe, Thomas 234, 326; *Christe's Tears Over Jerusalem* 235; *Unfortunate Traveller, The* 234–5
nation and nationality 396; gender and 505; OE 170; Romanticism and 459
national literature: New Zealand 891
national tales 536
nationalism: in Ireland 527–8
Native American autobiographies 792
Native American literature **783–8**
Native Americans: drama 754; in English discourse 325
Natural Semantic Metalanguage (NSM) 59
naturalism: American 692–3; in American novel 744–5
nature: aesthetics of 359; Victorian women and 557
nature documentaries 619
nature writing: American 687–8
Naylor, Gloria 776; *Praisesong for the Widow* 777; *Women of Brewster Place, The* 792
Ndebele, Njabulo S. 820
Nedham, Marchamont 343, 378
negation 19, 22, 53–4
Negro Digest 775
Nehl, Edward: *Composite Biography* 632
Nehru, Jawaharlal: biographies 883
Neilson, Francis 229
Neilson, John Shaw 844
Nelson, Richard 760
Nerval, Gérard de 454
Nesbit, Edith 617–18
Nevyle, Alexander 242
New Century for Women 685
new criticism: Chaucer 200–1
New England: politics of speech 678
New England writers 685
new Englishes **93–101**
New Globe theatre 299
New Guinea 825
new historicism: medieval drama and 192
new literatures in English **802–903**
New Model Army 326
New Monthly Magazine, The 468
New Orleans Creole writing 793
new poetics: American 705–6
new rhetoric 383
New Shakespeare Society 256, 271
New Testament texts: text length and richness 70
New World: Sidney and 244
New York City: book trade 905; dialects 88
New York State: Emerson in 686
New York Times 664
New Zealand English 11, 96–7; dictionary 891

New Zealand literature **891–5**
Newcastle, duke and duchess *see* Cavendish, William and Margaret
Newgate prison 389, 464
Newman, John Henry 548, 571, 572, 574; *Occasional Verses* 574
newspapers: county towns 905; gender and 117; language 112–13, 121; treatment of sexual harassment 117–18; Wales 912
Newton, Isaac 459, 460
Newton, Thomas 242
Ni Dhomhnaill, Nuala 711
Nichol, bp **859–60**; orality and repetition in 860; *love: a book of remembrances* 860; *Martyrology, The* 859–60; *truth: a book of fictions* 860; *zygal: a book of translations* 860
Nicholas of Cusa 501
Nichols, Grace 862, 863, 870
Nichols, Peter 663
Nielsen, Asta: *Hamlet* 268
Nietzsche, Friedrich 344, 367, 762; and Conrad 622–3; and Keats 508; myth in 614; *Ecce Homo* 463; *Genealogy of Morals, The* 636
Nigerian English 96, 101
Nigerian poetry 808–9
Nigerian theatre 802
Nigerian video films 811–12
nomadic writing 824
Norbrook, David 333
Norden, John 326
Norman, Marsha 755; *'night, Mother* 759, 760
Norman Conquest: resistance to 142
Norman French 85
Norris, Frank 557, 693
Norse: medieval 160–1
North American theatre 753–4
North, Michael 729
North, Roger 376; *Life of the Lord Keeper North* 909
North, Thomas 253
Northamptonshire: place names 77
Northern Star 448
Northumbria: place names 78–9
Norton, Caroline 457, 464, 470, 473, **475–6**; and legal rights 475–6; 'Like an enfranchised bird, who wildly springs' 477; *Sorrows of Rosalie, The* 475
Norton, Charles Eliot 743
Norton, George 475–6
Norton, Sadie 836
Norton, Thomas: *Gorboduc* (with Sackville) 191, 241, 306
Norway: place names 76
Norwegian 38
nostalgia: in medieval plays 191; in Victorian culture 569–70
noun phrases 52; in African American English 91
nouns: agentive 15
Novak, Maximillian 415
novel reading: elevation of 410
novels: later 19C **552–69**; French 115; New Zealand 891; Romanticism and 458
Nowell, Laurence 236
Nowra, Louis 848; plays 847–8; *Inner Voices* 846
Noyes, Alfred: *Last Man, The* 638
Nuce, Thomas 242
number conflicts 25
numerology: Sidney and 243
Nunn, Trevor: *Twelfth Night* 267, 268
Nuremburg 180
Nwankwo, Chimalum 809
Nwapa, Flora 809
Nzuji, Mukala Kadime 805

Oates, Joyce Carol **750**; Faust myth 750; short fiction 750; *Do With Me What You Will* 750; 'Model, The' 750; 'On Boxing' 750; *Them* 750
obituaries: nonconformist 549
objects: indirect 28; language 27–8
O'Brien, Edna: 'Doll, The' 620
O'Callaghan, Evelyn 865
O'Casey, Sean 669
Occam, Samuel 785
O'Connor, Feargus: *Northern Star* 448
O'Connor, Ulick 663
Ocracoke English 90
Ofeimun, Odia 809
Ogilby, John 396
Ogundipe-Leslie, Molara 809
O'Hara, John 713
Oikawa, Mona 851
Ojaide, T. 809
Oka, Noriko 851
Okada, John 277; *No-No Boy* 788
Okara, Gabriel 809
O'Keeffe, Katherine O'Brien 164
Okigbo, Christopher 809
Oklahoma! 793

Old and Young King, The 286
'Old English Handbook for a Confessor' 139
old wives tales: in Shakespeare 275
Oldenburg, Henry 352, 409
Oldham, John: poetry **370**; satire 390; 'Aude aliquid. Ode' 358; *Poems* 370; *Some New Pieces* 370
Oliphant, Margaret 554, 557
Olivier, Laurence 261, 264, 266, 665
Olivier, Richard 261
Olson, Charles 714, **718**, 773; causal mythology in 718; 'Kingfishers, The' 718; 'Praises, The' 718; 'Projective Verse' 718
Ondaatje, Michael 841, 850; *English Patient, The* 858
O'Neill, Eugene 757, 758, 759, **762–3**; African- and Irish-Americans in 762; companion to 762; female characters 762; influences 762; *Diff'rent* 762–3; *Hairy Ape, The* 763; *Long Day's Journey into Night* 762; *Strange Interlude* 762–3; *Tale of Possessors Self-Dispossessed, A* 763
onomastics **75–82**
Oodgeroo 832
Opie, Amelia 466, 474, 521; *Adeline Mowbray* 527; *Father and Daughter, The* 526; 'Ode to Borrowdale in Cumberland' 457; 'Stanzas Written Under Aeolus's Harp' 457; *Temper* 526
Optimality Theory 18–20
oral culture: 18C 384
oral epics: Africa 807
oral memory process: in African American literature 777
oral texts: editing 909
oral theory: OE and Old Icelandic verse 145
oral tradition: African women writers and 806; *Beowulf* and 155; Nigerian poetry and 808–9; orchestra: Tudor 241–2
Order of the World, The 151
Orgel, Stephen 301
orientalism 547; Romantic period 454
Origin 714
Ormulum 70
Orotaloa, Rexford 896; *Two Times Resurrection* 895
orphans: Romantic poets as 461
Orphic voice 614
Ortelius, Abraham: *Theatrum Orbis* 296–7
Orton, Joe 663
Ortus Vocabulorum 67
Orwell, George **637–9**; bibliography 916; politics 637, 638–9; *Animal Farm* 638–9; *Nineteen Eighty-Four* 637–8, 638–9
Orwell, Sonia 638
Osborne, Danny 598
Osborne, Dorothy 372
Osborne, John 663, **664–5**; *Dejavu* 664; *Entertainer, The* 664, 665; *Inadmissible Evidence* 664, 665; *Look Back in Anger* 114, 664; *Luther* 664; *Patriot for Me, A* 664, 666
Osundare, Niyi 809
Oswald, George 427
Othello (film) 263
Otway, Thomas 356; incest in 372; *Orphan, The* 372; *Venice Preserved* 372
Ousmane, Sembene: *Bouts de bois de dieu, Les* 803; *O Pays mon beau Peuple* 803
Ouyang Yu 826, 844
Overing, Gillian 159
Ovid 223, 277, 361; and Chaucer 220; and Donne 334; *Elegies* 310, 311; *Metamorphoses* 214, 229, 237, 240
Owen, Robert 483
Owen, Wilfred **657**; 'Strange Meeting' 657
Owens, Louis **786**; *Bone Game* 785, 786; *Dark River* 785, 786; *Nightland* 785, 786; *Other Destinies* 785; *Sharpest Sight, The* 785, 786; *Wolfsong* 785, 786
Owens, Rochelle 758
Owenson, Sydney 451, 465, 466, 521, **528**; oriental novels 528; 'Absenteeism' 459; *Ida of Athens* 528; *O'Briens and the O'Flahertys, The* 445; *Wild Irish Girl, The* 459, 528
Oxford, Edward de Vere, earl of 236
Oxford Anthology of American Literature 715
Oxford Bible Press 906
Oxford English Dictionary 67–8, 71, 579, 913
Oxford Hector Pilot Corpus 72
Oxford Press 906
Oxford Text Archive 79
Ozick, Cynthia 751

Pacific: Australia and 829; South Pacific literature **895–6**
Pacific creoles 102–3
Pacino, Al: *Looking for Richard* 267–8
Padmore, George 804
Page, P.K. 714
Paglia, Camille 523
pain: desciptions 42–3
Paine, Thomas 469, 474, 481, **681**; political thought 681; *Age of Reason* 480; *Common Sense* 681; *Rights of Man* 483
Paine's Plough company 667
painting: medieval 175, 176
painting manuals 246
Pakistan 883
Pakistani English 100
paleography: OE **132–4**
Paley, Morton D.: *Continuing City, The* 482
Paley, William 550
Palgrave, Francis T.: *Golden Treasury* 464, 710
palinodes: Chaucer and 223–4
Pallavicini, Antoniotto 911
Palmer, Harold E. 67
Palmer, Vance and Nettie 840
Palmer Adisa, Opal 862, 870
Pamphilus de Amore 229
pamphlets: cony-catching 235; early modern England 326
Panamanian West Indies 102
Panet, Brigid 262
'Panther Captivity' 784
Pantisocracy scheme 498–9, 516–17
pantomime 438, 614
paper: excise duty on 906
papers: fine 908
Parable of Wicked Mammon 231
Paracelsus 326, 481
parameters: language 21–2
Paramor, William 625
Pareto, Vilfredo 549
Parets, Miguel 336, 407
Paretsky, Sara 118
Paris, Matthew 211
Paris 174
Paris Psalter 165
parishes: Scandinavian 139
Parker, Mathie 621
Parker, Matthew 142
Parker, Oliver: *Othello* 263, 267
Parker, Sarah 778–9
Parker, Stewart: *Pentecost* 668
Parkinson, John: *Paradisi in Sole* 336
Parks, Suzan-Lori **770**, 780; *Death of the Last Black Man in the Whole Entire World, The* 770; *Venus* 770
Parnell, Charles 598
Parnell, Thomas 397
parody: Romanticism and 458
Parr, Katherine 229; biography 177
Parson, G.S.: *Nelsonian Reminiscences* 552
Parsons, James: *Mechanical and Critical Enquiry into the Nature of Hermaphrodites, A* 409; *Remains of Japhet* 409
Partridge, Eric 66
Pascal, Blaise: *Pensées* 591
Pasquali 906
Passio Petri et Pauli 166
passion plays: medieval 312
Pasternak, Boris 713
Paston letters 53, 55
pastoral: women's 304
Pastoral Care 134
pastoral dramas 447
Pastourelles 176
Patagonia: Welsh press in 912
Pateman, Carole 374
Pater, Walter 548, 549, 569, 574, 600; and Joyce 646; 'Child in the House, The' 570; *Marius the Epicurean* 646; *Renaissance, The* 552
Patmore, Coventry: *Angel in the House, The* 571
Paton, Alan: autobiography 819
patriarchy: 18C novel 413–14
patrons and patronage: 16C 228; Renaissance drama 304
patronymics 80
Patterson, Annabel 246, 323, 333
Patterson, Lee 219
Patterson, Orlando: *Children of Sisyphus, The* 871
Paul, St 335
Paul the Deacon 135, 167
Paul, Hermann 49
Paulin, Tom 653
Paulson, Ronald 422
Payne, Ben Iden 603
Paz, Octavio 867
Peacham, Henry 246, 328
Peacock, Thomas Love 537
Pearce, Susan M. 913

Pearl 221
Pearson, Jacqueline 529
Pearson, Norman Holmes: letters 715–16
Peasant's Revolt 236
Peckham, Morse 391
Pederson, Lee 88, 89
Peel, Robert 474
Peele, George: *Edward I* 308; *Titus Andronicus and* 52
Pellow, George 693
Pembroke, Mary Herbert, countess of: *Tragedie of Antonie, The* 295
Penington, Isaac 378
Pennington, Mary: autobiography 376
Pennsylvania German 43–4
Pennsylvania Magazine 681
Penton, Brian 839
People Show 667
perception verbs 45
Percy, Henry, 4th Earl of Northumberland 239
Percy, Thomas 464
Percy, Walker 753; *Last Gentleman, The* 748
Perec, Georges 115
performance: OE 147; poetry 706–7; politics of 241
performance poems 881
periodicals: masculinity in 388; novels and 415–16
Perkins, Maxwell 727–8
Perry, John Oliver: *Absent Authority* 883
Perry, Ruth 388
Persaud, Lakshmi 866
personal names 77, 79, 80–1
personification 146
Persons, Robert 231–2
Pesetsky, David 24
Peterborough Chronicle 52
Peterloo 444, 458
Peters family 255, 281
Peterson, Marie Bjelke: *Jewelled Nights* 824
Petrarch 236, 239; and Chaucer 216; *Giselda* 216
Petry, Ann: *Street, The* 782, 791
'Pety Job' 183–4
Phaer, Thomas 236
Phelps, Samuel 265
Philadelphia 88
Philip the Good 190, 911
Philip, M. Nourbese 864, 879
Philip, Maxwell: *Emmanuel Appadocca* 866
Philippines: language 98
Philips, Edward: 'Life of Milton' 352–3
Philips, John: *Cyder* 396
Philips, Katherine 322, 348, 397, 910; editing 368–9; friendship poetry 359–60, 369; manuscript culture 358; Pindaric odes 368; poetry **368–9**; 'Amitie, L" 369; 'Friendship's Mystery' 369; 'Letter to Lady Fletcher' 358
Phillips, Caryl 864, 873, 879, 880
Phillips, Edward 343
philology 201, 909
Philosophical Transactions 409
philosophy: 19C 548
Philp, Geoffrey 881
Phoenix, The 149
phonetics and phonology **11–12**
photography 387; in American fiction 684; role in books 915
phrasing, intonational 11
Piaget, Jean 489
Picasso, Pablo 613
Piccolomini, Aeneas Silvius: *Historia de duobus amantibus* 222
Pick, John 589
picturesque 457, 521–2; Anglo-Indian women and 547
pied piping: language 23–4
Pierce, Franklin 687
Pierpont Morgan Library 905
Pierre de Langtoft: *Chronicles* 176
Pierre de St Cloud: *Roman de Renart, Le* 218
Pierson family 692
Pigou, A.C. 720
Pindaric odes 368
Pinker, J.B. 629
Pinkney, Darryl 792
Pinnock, Winsome 668
Pinsky, Robert 709
Pinter, Harold 654, 663, 664, 669, 759; misogyny 667; *Betrayal* 662; *Homecoming, The* 667
Piozzi, Hester Lynch (Thrale) 68, 402, 403; *Observations and Reflections* 466
Pitt, George Dibdin **604–5**; *Susan Hopely* 604–5
Pius II, Pope 222
Plaatje, Sol T. 810, 817
place names 75–7, 78–80, 82; *Anglo-Saxon Chronicle* and 170; OE 151, 152

Place, Fiona: *Cardboard* 831
Plater, Alan 670
Plath, Sylvia **718–19**; and E. Brontë 718–19; and De Quincey 719; and T.S. Eliot 711; and Joyce 711; and Romanticism 718–19; 'Ariel' 718; 'Burning the Letters' 719; 'Daddy' 719; 'Lady Lazarus' 719; 'Word Games' 711
Plato 338; *Symposium* 710; *Timaeus* 223, 243
play publication: profits 906
play, role of 553
players: medieval 190, 191; Shakespearean 257
playhouses: medieval 190
Pliny 298
Plowman, Robert: *Man from Oodnadatta, The* 838
Plutarch 366, 432; *Lives* 253
Pocahontas stage plays 784
Pocock, J.G.A. 411
Poe, Edgar Allan 684, **688**, 700, 914; chronology 688; detective stories 683; 'Annabel Lee' 688; 'Fall of the House of Usher, The' 626; 'Three Sundays in a Week' 688
Poel, William 603
poetics: Augustan 360, 392–3
Poetomachia 315
poetry: 16C **236–40**; earlier 17C **329–36**; later 17C **359–61**, **366–71**; 18C **391–8**; 19C Romantic **443–512**; 19C Victorian **569–600**; 20C **655–62**; 20C American **705–25**; Australian 826, **844–6**; Caribbean **878–80**; electronic editions of OE 144; language 112, 118–19; New Zealand 891, **895**
poetry readings 706–7
Poirier, Richard 716
Poland: Shakespeare in 261–2
Polanski, Roman 267; *Macbeth* 268
polarity 62–3, 64
Polish: comparative constructions 26
politeness 116; in 18C England 9–10, 71; translation and 106
Political Death of William Cobbett, The 516
Political Register 515
political texts: hedges in 106
political thought: in Renaissance Scotland 188
political tradition: women writers and 373
political voice: middle class women 373–4
politics: 17C theatre and 362; OE, influence of Bible 135
Pollard, A.W.: *Odes from the Greek Dramatists* 655
Pollock, Jackson 723
Polwhele, Richard 469, 508; *Unsexed Females, The* 466
Poole, Elizabeth 374
Poole, Richard 711
poor: in Irish popular culture 547
Poor Man, The 823
Poor Sarah, or, the Indian Woman 785
Pope, Alexander 196, 356–7, 370, 390, **391–3**, 397–8, 431, 906; and Richardson 392; revisions 392; *Dunciad, The* 392, 398; *Epistles to Several Persons* 392; *Rape of the Lock, The* 392, 393, 397; *To Bathurst* 392; *To Burlington* 392; *Windsor-Forest* 392; *Ode for Music on St Cecilia's Day* 365
Poplawski, Paul: *Reference Companion* 633
popular culture: Victorian 548
popular fiction 621
popular theatre: African 814–15
Popular Travelling Theatre 812
pornographic literature 233
Porter, Dorothy: *Crete* 845
Porter, Hal 826
Portinglès 793
portraits: theatrical 434
portraiture: in American literature 684
Posey, Alex **784**
postal questionnaires: dialect and 87
postal service 523
postcolonial studies 914
postcolonialism: in African literature 804–5; Australia and 827–9; Australian 848–9; India 883–4, 885–7, 887–8; Shakespeare and 290
postmodernism: 18C and 386–7; in African literature 804–5; American poetry and 708–9; Chaucer and 208; South Africa 817–18
poststructuralism: feminism and 322
Pound, Ezra 614, 618, 639, **719–21**, 724, 904; and Dante 719–20; letters 720–1; love in 710; prosody 721; *Cantos* 659, 716, 720, 721; *Divina Commedia, La* 719; 'Hugh Selwyn Mauberley' 721, 742; *Spirit of Romance, The* 719–20
Powell, Anthony 616

Powell, Enoch 861
Powell, William 437
Pqnso, Waldemar: *Richard III* 258
Praed, Rosa 830, 833
Praefatio ad Sigibertum 136
pragmatics **103–10**, 915; encyclopedia 103–4; semantics and 119–20
pragmatism: in American literature 686–7
Praier and Complaynte of the Ploweman Unto Christe 181
prairies: Canadian 852
prayer books 912–13
Pre-Raphaelite Brotherhood 547; and Browning 578; and Lawrence 633; desire in 548
preaching: medieval 181
predications: intransitive 60–1
prediction: language 60
pregnancy 651
premodifiers 116
preromanticism 457
Presence Africaine 805
press: freedom and 905
Prest, Thomas Preskett: *String of Pearls, The* 604–5
Preston, Rohan 881
presupposition 61, 106
Price, Uvedale 449, 521
Prichard, Katharine Susannah 828, 830, **839**; *Coonardo* 823; *Working Bullocks* 839
Priestley, J.B. 663
Priestley, Joseph 9, 474; *Institutes of Natural and Revealed Religion* 459
priests: of Armagh 180
Prince's Revenge, The 259
Prince, Mary 866, 877
Prince, Nancy 778
Princess theatre, Melbourne 847
print: 17C 358–9; early modern England 326
print culture: radical 445
printing: history 907, 908; medieval 175; medieval romance and 183
printing types 327–8, 907–8
Prior, Matthew: *Alma* 393; *Solomon* 393
Pritchard, William H. 710–11, 716
Procter, Brian Waller 446, 457
Promptorium Parvulorum 67
pronounciation 19–20, 84
prose: OE **165–70**; 16C **229–36**; earlier 17C **336–9**; later 17C **363**, **372–8**; 18C **398–410**; 19C Romantic **512–20**; 19C Victorian **546–52**; African American 783; Caribbean **871–8**; evolution of 383; *see also* fiction; novels; short stories
Prose Merlin 182–3
prosody: English 11
Prospero's Books (film) 265, 266, 267, 268
Protestantism: 17C 356
Proulx, E. Annie: *Shipping News, The* 792
Proust, Marcel 547, 643, 748
proverbs 239
Prowse, Marianne 476
Prynne, William 301, 378
Pryse, James Morgan: *Apocalypse Unsealed, The* 634
psalters 910; Anglo-Saxon 169; editing 165
Pseudo-Matthew 165
psychology 458; American 19C 688–9
Psychomachia 132
public sphere 385–6; Australian literature and 822
publishing: Australian feminist 825; Henry VIII and 228–9
Puerto Rican plays 880
Puig, Manuel: *Pubis Angelical* 746
pulp fiction: Australian 840
Puttenham, George: *Arte of English Poesy, The* 323
Pygmalion myth 505
Pynchon, Thomas **751**; *Crying of Lot 49, The* 683, 751; *Gravity's Rainbow* 751; *Mason & Dixon* 751; *V* 751; *Vineland* 751
Pynson, Richard 223

quantificational systems: language 62
queer theatre: Australian 848
queer theory 144
queer writers: Australian 835
Quigley, Austin E.: *Modern Stage and Other Worlds, The* 761
Quinn, John 641
quixotism 415
quizzes: in teenage girls' magazines 109

Rabe, David: *Streamers* 760
Rabelais 333; 16C editions 234; carnival 317
Rabell, Arnaldo Roche 790

race: Canada 854–5; in Ireland 547; in Jamaica 871; Romanticism and 453, 459
racism: Australia 825; in Victorian novel 555
Radcliffe, Ann 456, 464, 465, 495, 501, 522, 556, 649; *Italian, The* 530; *Mysteries of Udolpho, The* 416, 530; *Romance of the Forest, The* 446
Radcliffe, Mary Ann 481; *Female Advocate, The* 466
Rainoldes, John 301
Rajan, Rajeswari Sunder 884
Raleigh, Walter 228, 237–8, 246, 325; biography 328; *Discovery of Guiana, The* 233–4
Ramanujan, A.K.: poetry 886–7
Rambler, The 400, 403, 428
Ramchand, Kenneth 865
Ramphal, S.S. 866
Ramus 382
Randall, Anne Frances *see* Robinson, Mary
Rankins, William 301
Ransom, John Crowe 739
Rao, Raja 885, 888, **890**; *Kanthapura* 884
Rare Triumphs of Love and Fortune 251
Rastell, John 228, 242; *Dyalogue betwene Clemente and Bernarde, A* 230; *Interlude of the Four Elements* 230
Rastell, William 228
Rattigan, Terence 663
Raverat, Gwen 617
Ravilious, Eric 617
Rawlings, Marjorie Kinnan: *Cross Creek* 781
Ray, Satyajit 889
reader response theory 240
readership 457
realism: in 19C literature 554–5; American 692–3; in American novel 744–5; in Victorian novel 556
realist novels 553
reciprocity: language 19, 64
recollection: in Victorian culture 569–70
Records of Early English Drama (REED) 189–90
Redgrave, Michael 261
Redgrave, Richard 569; *Emigrants' Last Sight of Home, The* 570
Reed, Bill: *Burke's Company* 846
Reed, Ishmael 792
Reeve, Clara: *Plans of Education* 466
Reform Bill (1832) 520
reggae poetry 881–2
regional novels 537, 555
regionalism: Canadian literature and 851–3
Reid, Mayne: *Child Wife, The* 688; *Headless Horseman, The* 688; *Scalp-Hunters, The* 688
Reid, V.S. 868
Reindorf, Carl Christian 810
Reiss, Timothy 338
relative clauses 29, 63, 96, 99
relevance theory 108
religion 457; literary writing and 345–6; medieval 175; poetry and 709; Victorian 571–2
religious art 180
religious verse: medieval 183–4
religious writers: 16C 231–2
Renaissance: Chaucer and 196; English 235
Renaissance drama: criticism **301–18**; editions **294–8**; finance 300; reception 300; textual scholarship **298**; theatre history **298–301**
Renaissance literature: marriage rites in 71
Rendall, Ruth 118, 555, 617
Repton, Humphry 521–2
republicanism: in Australia 824–5; failure of 378
research, literary: guide to 914
Resignation B 151
resonance 116
revelation: in English Renaissance 330–1
Revesby Play 256
Review 415–16
Revista Chicano-Riqueña 790–1
revolution 457
revues 603
Reynolds, John Hamilton 464
Reynolds, Joshua 385, 449, 451; *Discourses* 450
rhetoric: 18C 382–3; OE literature and 143
rhetorical clauses 116
Rhys, Jean 862, 863, 864–5, 868, **875–7**, 879; *Wide Sargasso Sea* 865, 877
rhythm: English language 11; free verse and 707–8
Rice, Dan: 'Jim Crow' 755
Rice, Elmer 758; *Counsellor-at-Law* 763

Rich, Adrienne 709, 710
Rich, John 439
Rich, Mary Boyle, Countess of Warwick: diary 376
Richard II 211; regal image of 176
Richard III: books 177
Richards, I.A. 382
Richardson, Dorothy 618
Richardson, Henry Handel **838–9**; letters 839; *Fortunes of Richard Mahoney, The* 838, 839; *Getting of Wisdom, The* 838; *Maurice Guest* 838–9; *Myself When Young* 839
Richardson, Lloyd 881
Richardson, Samuel 363, 408, 410, **418–22**, 426, 525, 535; and Pope 392; and Shakespeare 271, 418, 433; frontispieces 416; hunger in 420; *Clarissa* 271, 392, 396, 411, 414, 418, **419–22**, 433, 455, 502; *Collection of the Moral and Instructive Sentiments, A* 419–20; *Pamela* 392, 413, 418–19; *Sir Charles Grandison* 411, 412
Richetti, John 410, 415, 424
Richmond Examiner 692
Rickaby, Joseph 584
Rickword, Edgell **661–2**; 'To the Wife of a Non-Interventionist Statesman' 661–2
Ricoeur, Paul 278, 588
Ricou, Lawrence 852
ridiculous, theatre of the 757–8
Ridolfi, Roberto 906
Riffaterre, Michael 164, 243, 278
Rigg, A.C. 186
Rigter, Bob 20
Riley, Joan 864
Rilke, Rainer Maria 657
Ring, Do: *Urga Manuscript, The* 460
Rios, Theodore 786
Rippingille, Edward 504
river names 78
Rivera, Beatriz 790
Roah, François de 911
Robertson, D.W. 200
Robeson, Paul 618, 776
Robespierre, Maximilien 468, 469
Robin Hood 78, 184–5, 308
Robins, Elizabeth 602
Robinson, Earl: *Sandhog* (with Salt) 757
Robinson, Eric 457
Robinson, F.C. 165
Robinson, Henry Crabb: 'Letters on the Philosophy of Kant' 455
Robinson, Mary 446, 461–2, 464, 477, 521; and Wordsworth 470; essays 526; violence in 527; *False Friend, The* 526; *Letter to the Women of England, A* 466, 470; *Memoirs* 526; *Natural Daughter, The* 526; *Sappho and Phaon* 466, 467; *Walsingham* 526
Robinson, Peter 209
Roche, Anthony: *Contemporary Irish Drama* 669
Roche, Billy 668
Roche, Regina 521; *Children of the Abbey, The* 527–8
Rochester, John Wilmot, 2nd earl of 356, **367–8**; portrait 367; satire 390; sexuality in 367–8; 'Ramble in St James's Park, A' 390; *Satire against Reason and Mankind* 360–1
Rochfort-Smith, Teena 256, 271
Rodenburg, Patsy 259
Rodgers and Hammerstein: *Oklahoma!* 793
Rodin, Auguste: 'Thinker, The' 763
Rodker, John 618
Rodriguez, Richard 792; *Hunger of Memory* 793
Roe, Paddy 828
Rogers, Samuel 474, 504
rogue literature 234
Roland, Marie Jeanne 469
Rolfe, Frederick 549
Rollin, Charles 381–2
Romance: Beowulf as 158; medieval **182–3**
Romance languages: possessive systems 32
romance, popular 621
Romaunt of the Rose 143, 174, 222
Rome, Ancient: Victorians and 548
Romeril, John: *Chicago, Chicago* 846; *Floating World, The* 849; *Mrs Thally F* 846
Rood, Theodore 906
Rooke, Noel 617
Roosevelt, Theodore 696, 720, 784
Rorty, Richard 626, 687
Roscoe, Jane Elizabeth 476
Roscoe, William 582
Rose, Christine Brook 617
Rose, Danis: *Ulysses* 640
Rose, George 480

Rose, Jacqueline 711
Rose, William Yellow: *Star Quilt, The* 786
Roshomon 160
Ross, Angus 420
Ross, Charles 630
Ross, Sinclair **857**; short fiction 857; *As For Me and My House* 849–50, 857
Rossetti, Christina 467, 468, 570–1, **591–2**, 720; and Hildegard of Bingen 591; prose 591; *Annus Domini* 591; *Called to the Saints* 591; *Commonplace and Other Short Stories* 591; Dante essays 591; *Face of the Deep, The* 591; *Goblin Market* 592; 'House of Dante Gabriel Rossetti, The' 591; *Imperial Dictionary* 591; *Letter and Spirit* 591; *Maude* 549, 572, 591; *Monna Innominata* 592; *Seek and Find* 591; *Speaking Likenesses* 591; *Time Flies* 591; *True in the Main* 591
Rossetti, Dante Gabriel 548, 570–1, 578, **592**, 720; Ionic page of 592; paintings of women 592; *House of Life, The* 743; *Poems 1870* 592; 'Prosperina' 593
Rossetti, William Michael 720
Rosso, G.A. Jr: *Blake's Prophetic Workshop* 484
Roth, Henry 751; *Call It Sleep* 751
Roth, Philip 697, **751**; self-reflexive fiction 751; *Facts, The* 751; *Ghost Writer, The* 751; *Sabbath's Theater* 751
Rousseau: Emile 455; *Nouvelle Héloïse, La* 455
Rousseau, Jean Jacques 407, 495, 505, 525; *Confessions* 535
Rowe, Nicholas 433, 434; *Tragedy of Jane Shore, The* 435
Rowlandson, Mary 678, 784
Rowlandson, Thomas 387, 447
Rowley, William: *Changeling, The* (with Middleton) 297, 309
Rowse, A.L. 278, 329
Rowson, Susanna: *Charlotte Temple* 678
Roy, Arundhati 883; *God of Small Things, The* 882, **890**
Royal Academy 456
Royal Shakespeare Company 880–1; *Nicholas Nickleby* 669
Royal Society 8, 352, 359, 373; Evelyn and 377
Rubens, Bernice 617
Rubenstein, Gillian 834
Rubin, Louis D. 739
'Ruin, The' 151–2
Rulfo, Juan 889
Rump Parliament 326–7
Rune Poem 145
Rune-poems: Icelandic 165
runesticks 151
runic memorials: in Sweden 140
runic texts 141
Rushdie, Salman 404, 561, 861, 875, 884, 886, **889–90**; bibliography 889; censored 882; 'Haroun and the Sea of Stories' 889; *Midnight's Children* 884, 887, 889, 892; *Moor's Last Sigh, The* 885, 887, 889–90; *Satanic Verses, The* 646, 888–9
Ruskin, Effie Gray 551
Ruskin, John 550, **551**, 552, 553, 569, 570–1, 600; chronology 551; *Modern Painters* 551; 'Of Queen's Gardens' 551; *Praeterita* 551, 570; *Seven Lamps of Architecture, The* 551; *Stones of Venice, The* 551
Russell, Bertrand 59
Russia: swearing in 72
Russian critics: of Shakespeare 258
Russian literature: sense and form in 43
Rutherford, Mistress: autobiography 336–7
Rutlands of Leicester 318
Ryan, Maralyn 260
Rycroft, Charles: *Innocence of Dreams, The* 712–13
Rydal Mount Ladies' Boarding School 455, 503
Rymer, Thomas 370

'S.R.' 235
Sacher-Masoch, Leopold von 311
Sackville, Thomas: *Gorboduc* (with Norton) 191, 241, 306
sacrifice: in Irish literature 598
Sade, Donatien Alphonse, comte (Marquis de) 311
Sage, Lorna 647
Sahgal, Nayantara 889; *Rich Like Us* 884, 885
Said, Edward 452, 884
St Andrews university 381–2
St Gall Tractate 169
St Louis 775–6

saints 181; OE 136
Saintsbury, George 513
Sala, George Augustus 603
Sale, William Merritt Jr: *Bibliographical Record* 419
Salem witch trials 678
Salinger, J.D.: *Catcher in the Rye, The* 748, 751
Salish language 62
Salkey, Andrew 862
Salom, Philip 844
salons: Italianate 456
Salt, Waldo: *Sandhog* (with Robinson) 757
Salti, Ramzi M.: *Native Informant, The* 792
Samson, Bishop 137
Samuels, M.L. 206
Samuels, Shirley 682
San Francisco Talk Series 707
Sancho, Ignatius 434
Sand, George 535
'Sand Hills, The' 784
Sanskrit: semantics 61
Sanskrit texts 547
Sapphire 778
Sargeson, Frank **894–5**; masculinity in 894–5; *Whole Men* 894–5
Sarraute, Nathalie 115
Sartre, Jean-Paul 444, 803
Sassoon, Siegfried: 'Testament' 657
satire: Augustan 360–1; Restoration 358, 389–91
Sattianadhan, Krupabai 888
Saturday Post 519–20
Saunders, James: *Next Time I'll Sing To You* 666
Saussure, Ferdinand de 164
Savonarola, Girolamo 565
Savory, Elaine 865
Savoy: medieval theatre in 190–1
Savran, David: *Communists, Cowboys and Queers* 757
Saxo Grammaticus: *History of Danish Kings and Heroes* 161
Sayaji Rao III, Maharaja of Baroda 547
Sayers, Dorothy L.: *Strong Poison* 189
Scandinavia: parishes 139; place names 76–7
Scandinavian languages: possessive systems 32
Scandinavians: of Dublin 138
scapegoat: in Irish literature 598
Scarry, Elaine 275, 333
Scent of a Woman (film) 114
Schall, Jean-Frédéric: *Paradis Perdu, Le* 353
Scheick, William J.: *Puritan American Literature* 677
Schiller, Johann von: *Aesthetic Education* 508
Schipper, Mineke 809
Schlegel, Friedrich 454, 498, 517; feminine sublime in 646
Schleiermacher, Friedrich 498, 517
Schlueter, Paul 916
Schmitz, Oliver 821
Schnitzler, Arthur 614
Schoenberg, Arnold 614
Schoenfeldt, Michael 335
schools: medieval 175
Schopenhauer, Artur: and Conrad 622–3; *World as Will and Representation, The* 622
Schreiner, Olive 817
Schroeder, Patricia R.: *Feminist Possibilities of Dramatic Realism, The* 759
Schubert brothers 757
Schwartz-Bart, Simone 868
science: 19C 548; language 8
science fiction 115, 621; Australian 834
scientific research articles: hedging in 105
scientific writing: literary critique of 409
Sclater, William 255, 282
Scogan, Henry 224
scope ambiguities 29–30
scope marking 21
Scotland 175; Chaucer and 213; invention of English literature 381–3; *see also* Scottish
Scots poetry: Chaucer and 203; middle **186–8**
Scott, Anna Walker 908
Scott, Bill 834
Scott, Bonnie Kime 636, 642, 741
Scott, C.P. 552
Scott, Dennis 881
Scott, Joan Wallach 682
Scott, John: *Before I Wake* 842
Scott, Kim: *True Country* 843
Scott, Paul: *Jewel in the Crown* 670
Scott, Sarah 385, 416; *Millenium Hall* 416

Scott, Walter 459, 473, 497, 523, **533–5**, 537; and Ballantyne 904; and Hawthorne 689; as historical dramatist 539; law and 556; literary history 522; nationalism 555; novels 444; portraits 463; *Auchindrane* 539; *Bride of Lammermoor, The* 443, 533–4; *Count Robert of Paris* 534; *Guy Mannering* 534; *Heart of Midlothian, The* 533, 534; *Ivanhoe* 443; *Legend of the Wars of Montrose, A* 533–4; *Macduff's Cross* 539; *Old Mortality* 534; *Peveril of the Peak* 534; *Pirate, The* 534; *Redgauntlet* 463, 534; *Tales of a Grandfather* 533; *Waverley* 452, 457; Waverley novels 533–4
Scottish fiction: masculinities in 651
Scottish literature: 16C 238
Scragg, D.G. 163
scribes 227–8, 910; 17C 358; Chaucer and 203
Scriblerians 384; and Soyinka 436
Sea-going activities: in OE literature 149
Seacole, Mary 866
seasons: in OE literature 149
Sedgwick, Catharine: *Hope Leslie* 682–3
Sedgwick, Eve Kosofsky 144, 698
Segmented Discourse Representation Theory (SDRT) 64
Selborne, Roundell Palmer, 1st earl of 552
Selby, Hubert Jr 751
Selden, John 234
self-reflexive poetry: American 705
Sellers, Peter 749
Selsey 138
Selvon, Sam 861, 862; fiction **873**; 'Come Back to Grenada' 874
semantics **57–64**; algebraic 60; lexical **65–74**; literary 119–20; model-theoretic 58; pragmatics and 110, 119–20
Sen, Amartya 548
Seneca 398; translations of 242; *De clementia* 244
Senghor, Léopold Sédar 804, 806
Senior, Nassau William 458, 547
Senior, Olive 862, 869, 870, 873, **877**; *Discerner of Hearts* 877; *Gardening in the Tropics* 877; *Talking of Trees* 877; 'Zig-zag' 877
Senn, Fritz 642
sentence processing 19
sentences: existential 64
sentimental novels 681–2
Sepamla, Sipho 820
sequels 745
sermons: medieval 181
Serote, Mongane Wally 820, 821
Serres, Michel 683
Seth, Vikram 888
settlements 81
Setzer, Sharon 526
Seward, Anna 394, 449, 464, 465, 469, 472, 476; landscape poems 450; manuscript poems 466; poetry 471
Sewell, Stephen 848
sex: in early American literature 681–2
sexual politics: in Romantic literature 461–2
sexuality: 18C 387–8; Romanticism and 456
Shadwell, Thomas 361
Shaffer, Peter 664, **665**; *Amadeus* 665; *Equus* 665
Shaker and Shakeress 685
Shakespeare, William **251–93**, 385, 458; and Chaucer 197–8, 276; and Davenant 372; and Dryden 364; and Golding 277; and Lanyer 278; and Marlowe 286, 313; and Richardson 271, 418, 433; and Virgil 269, 315; in 18C 271, 431–5; and Australia 827; in Canada 262; and carnival 269–70, 284; in China 258–9; and cognitive science 273–4; in Denmark 261; and English canon 386; in Japan 261; and Jatra theatre 263; and masques 275; and morality plays 290; and music 275, 278–9; in Poland 261–2; and postcolonial theory 290; Romantic cult of 460; and South Africa 275; teaching 884, 915–16; and Victorians 277, 570, 600–1; and voice-training 259; authorship 52; Biblical language 273; biographies 270–1; body in 286; chivalry in 283; clothing and nakedness in 290–1; comedies **275–7**; compositors of 256; criticism **269–91**; daughters 433; editions and textual matters 909–10, **251–7**; father–daughter relationships 271; first folios 904; fools and jesters in 277; France in 287; historical sources 187; histories **282–8**; homoeroticism in 254; homosexuality in 279–80; Jewishness in 277; kingship in 273; landscape in 283–4; literacy in

303; maps 283–4; marriage in 272, 276, 284; names in 82; nobility in 254; old wives tales in 275; pain in 275; pastoral in 237–8; poems **278–82**; problem and late plays **272–5**; quartos 907; rape in 280; Russian essays on 258; on screen **265–8**; sexuality in 263; social prejudice in 277; sonnet sequences 243; speech prefixes in 904; stage devilry in 306–7; symbolism in films of 266; in the theatre **257–65**; tragedies **288–91**; transvestism in 288; on Victorian stage 546; virginity in 274; war 282–3; wedding performances 257–8; weddings in 277; whiteness in 278; women in 282; wordplay 71, 256–7; *All's Well That Ends Well* 272, 274, 909–10; *Antony and Cleopatra* 254, 279; *As You Like It* 260, 271, **275–6**, 433; *Comedy of Errors, The* 258; *Coriolanus* 82, 288, 909–10; *Cymbeline* 251, 272, 274; *Edward II* 266; *Edward III* 256, 286; *Hamlet* 254, 255, 258, 259–60, 261–2, 264, 266–7, 268, 269–70, 271, 286, 288, **289–90**, 309, 432, 433, 444, 535; *Henry IV* 259, 286; *Henry IV Part 1* 256, 270, 283, 284, 285, 827, 909; *Henry IV Part 2* 251–2, 270, 283, 284, 286; *Henry V* 256, 266, 282, 283, 284, 286, **287–8**, 299, 601; *Henry VI* 282, 286; *Henry VI Part 1* 282; *Henry VI Part 2* 269, 282, 283, 284; *Henry VIII* (with Fletcher) 231, 257, 270, 284, 431; *Julius Caesar* 252, 253, 256, 288, 289; *King John* 282, 284, 286, 601; *King Lear* 253, 256, 258, 260–1, 266, 288, **290–1**, 904, 907; *Love's Labour's Lost* 197, 252, 253, 259, 276; *Lover's Complaint, A* **280–1**; *Macbeth* 71, 114, 187, 268, 274–5, 288, 306–7, 434; *Measure for Measure* 270, **272–4**, 274–5, 324, 372, 433; *Merchant of Venice, The* 259, 261, 263–4, **277**, 326, 570, 665; *Merry Wives of Windsor, The* 264, 270, 276; *Midsummer Night's Dream, A* 257–8, 262, 268, 270, 277; *Much Ado About Nothing* 254, 276–7, 372; *Othello* 258, 263, 267, 268, **290**, 326, 433–4, 506; *Pericles* 253–4, **274**, 434; 'Phoenix and the Turtle, The' **281**, 318; *Rape of Lucrece* **280**; *Richard II* 283, 601; *Richard III* 257, 258, 264, 282, 284, **286–7**, 657, 907; *Romeo and Juliet* 121, 260, 267, 268, 269, 289, 904; *Sonnets* 256, 271, **278–80**; *Taming of the Shrew, The* 114, 252, 266, 276, 432, 910; *Tempest, The* 254, 258, 262, 264, 266, 269, **275**, 302, 315, 325, 365–6, 434, 827; *Titus Andronicus* 52, 256, 289, 299; *Troilus and Cressida* 252–3, 259, 272, 325, 535; *Twelfth Night* 121, 258, 267, 268, 276, 432; *Two Gentlemen of Verona* 254; *Two Noble Kinsmen, The* 197–8, 254; *Winter's Tale, The* 251, 270, **274–5**, 432, 601

Shakespeare Jubilee (1769) 460

Shakespeare's Animated Tales 268

Shange, Ntozake 779; *for colored girls...* 770, 780; *spell#7* 770, 780

Shapiro, Karl 705

shareholders: women 388–9

Sharp, Ellis **651**

Sharples, Eliza 458

Shaughnessy, Alfred 670

Shaw, George Bernard **604**, 759; and colonialism 604; and publishing trade 604; female characters 604; women and 604; *Mrs Warren's Profession* 604; *Pygmalion* 602; *Saint Joan* 600; *Sappho* 604; *Unpleasant* plays 604; *Unsocial Socialist, An* 617

She, Lao 793

Shearer, Jill: *Shimada* 849

Shelley, Mary 446, 461–2, 478, 521, **530–2**, 535, 537, 556, 649; dolls in 620; Englishmen in 532–3; film adaptations 531–2; gift-annual stories 462; *Falkner* 530; *Fortunes of Perkin Warbeck, The* 530; *Frankenstein* 445, 453, 457, **530–2**, 536; *History of a Six Week's' Tour* 466; *Last Man, The* 453, 532; *Lodore* 530; *Mathilda* 530; 'Memoirs of Her Father' 533; *Valperga* 454–5, 530

Shelley, Percy 446, 460, 463, 465, 503, 509, **510–12**, 559, 594, 596; and Virgil 512; and science 498; drama 538; as orphan 461; *Adonais* 512; *Alastor* 452; *Cenci, The* 443, 512, 538, 539; *Charles the First* 456, 539; *Defense of Poetry* 447; 'England in 1819' 444; *Hellas* 538; *Julian and Maddalo* 511; 'Lift not the painted veil' 457; 'Lines to Lord Byron' 457; *Mask of Anarchy, The* 443, 448, 512; 'Necessity of Atheism, The' 458; 'Ode to the West Wind' 445; 'Ozymandias' 510–11; *Prometheus*

Shelley, Percy (*cont.*) *Unbound* 443, 447, 451, 457, 538; *Queen Mab* 447, 448, 511; *Revolt of Islam, The* 463; *Rosalind and Helen* 464
Shelton, Thomas: *Don Quixote* 434
Shepard, Ernest H. 662
Shepard, Sam 758, 760, **766–7**; *Buried Child* 766
Sher, Antony: novels 819
Sheridan, Richard B. **439**, 453–4; *Critic, The* 439; *Duenna, The* 439; *Rivals, The* 439; *School for Scandal* 438, 439; *Trip to Scarborough, A* 439
Sheridan, Susan 830
Sherman, Cindy 468
Sherwood, Mary Butt: *Dazee, The Re-Captured Negro* 453
Shewcharan, Narmala 866
Shields, Carol: *Stone Diaries, The* 857–8
Shinebourne, Janice 866
Shirley, John 176, 201, 224
Shook, Lawrence 163
short stories: American 792; by Indian women 887; by New Zealand women 892
Showalter, Elaine 533
Sibthorpe, Aaron 810
Siddall, Elizabeth 592
Sidetrack Theatre 847
Sidhwa, Bapsi 888, 889
Sidney family 281
Sidney, Mary 236, 303, 304, 331; *Antonius* 303
Sidney, Philip 230, **242–4**, 279, 281, 331–2, 910; and Ireland 247; and New World 244; sonnet sequences 243; *Apologie for Poetrie with Geffrey* 197; *Arcadia* 244, 278; *Astrophil and Stella* 243, 253; *Defense* 243; *Old Arcadia* 244
Sidney, Robert 243, 247
Siege of Thebes, The 203
Sievers, Eduard 155
sign language 793
signalling devices: language 116
Sigourney, Lydia 695
Silko, Leslie Marmon **787**, 792; *Almanac of the Dead* 787; *Gardens in the Dune* 787
Sillitoe, Alan: Nottingham novels 555
Simcox, Edith 554, 563
Simeon of Durham 79
Simic, Charles 712
Simon, St 215
Simpson, David 458
Simpson, O.J. 263
Sinclair, May 549, 618
Singapore: language 99
Singer, Irving: *Nature of Love, The* 710
Singer, Isaac Bashevis **752**; children's stories 752
Singh, Khushwant 883, 888, 889
Singh, Rajendra 94
Singleton, Mabel 824
'Sinner's Lament, The' 183–4
Sir Gawain and the Green Knight **182**, 221
Sir Orfeo 183
Sir Thomas Chester 208
Siren 667
Siskin, Clifford 416, 424
Sitwells, The 616
Sitwell, Edith: letters 658
Sivanandan, A. 861
Skaldic verse: place names in 75
Skeat, W.W. 155, 214
Skelton, John 180, 228, **239–40**; *Bowge of Court* 239; 'Collyn Clout' 231; 'Dolorous Dethe' 239; *Magnificence* 228; *Replycacion* 239–40; 'Speke Parott' 231; 'Why Come Ye Nat to Court' 240
sketches 450–1
Skinner, Cyriack 343
slander: early modern 323–4
slang: dictionaries 65–6
slave narratives 685, 694
slavery 458; Anglo-Saxon 147, 167–8; Romantic literature and 459; Romantic period 453
Slavic: possessive systems 32
Slessor, Kenneth 833, 844
Slessor, Noela 844
Sloan, Hans 409
sluicing, reverse: language 21
Smallwood, Angela 422
Smart, Christopher 395
Smiles, Samuel 555
Smith, Adam 411, 417; 'Lectures on Rhetoric and Belles Lettres' 382
Smith, Bernard: *European Vision and the South Pacific* 829
Smith, Charlotte 394, 446, 449, 464, 465, 500, 521, 556; prefaces 473; *Beachy Head* 450, 457; 'Emigrants, The' 472; *Old Manor House, The* 457

Smith, G.G.: *Elizabethan Critical Essays* 235
Smith, Honor Ford 862
Smith, Horace 446; *Amarynthus* 447
Smith, Jack: *Rehearsal for the Destruction of Atlantis* 757–8
Smith, John Christopher 349
Smith, Lee 739
Smith, Madeleine 555
Smith, Oliva 406
Smith, Romilly Saumarez 905
Smither, Elizabeth 892
Smithyman, Kendrick: *Atua Wera* 891
Smollett, Tobias 415, **425–7**; characters 410–11; patriarchy 413–14; *Ferdinand Count Fathom* 426; *Humphry Clinker* 426–7; *Peregrine Pickle* 426; *Roderick Random* 414, 426; *Sir Launcelot Greaves* 426
Smoodin, Roberta: *Inventing Ivanov* 750
Snodgrass, W.D. **721**; music 721; wit 721; *Death of Cock Robin, The* 721; 'Each in His Season' 721; *Fuehrer Bunker, The* 721; *Heart's Needle* 721; 'Song of Myself' 721
Snowden, Gilda 778
Snyder, Gary 705
Soaba, Russell: *Maiba* 896
social control: medieval 178
Society of Twelve 617
sociolinguistics **82–93**
sodomites: in fiction and satire 357
software: for field linguistics 37
Sokal, Alan: *Intellectual Impostures* (with Bricmont) 761
Solanges, Paul 839
Sologub, Fyodr 43
Solomon and Saturn 148
Somer, John: *Kalendarium, The* 198
Somerset: ME drama 189–90; place names 79
Sonatorrek 161
songs: in seasons in OE literature 149
Sontag, Susan 386; 'Notes on Camp' 763
Sorabji, Cornelia 886
Soseke, Natsume: and Sterne 427
Soul's Address to the Body 152
sound change: language 85
source books: 16C 235
South Africa: liberal tradition in 802; literature **815–22**; Shakespeare and 275
South African: dictionaries 68
South African English 100–1
South America 453–4
South Asian Canadian theatre 859
South Asian writings 883
South English Legendary, The 146
South Pacific literature **895–6**
South Sea Bubble 389
South Sea companies 389
Southampton, Countess of 257
Southcott, Joanna 472
Southey, Caroline Bowles **593–4**; biography 593; *Birth-day, The* 593; 'Last Journey, The' 593; 'Sea of Life' 593
Southey, Robert 454, 477, 499, 500, 516–17, 533, 593, 594; and Wordsworth 492; 'Manufacturing System, The' 476–7
Southumbria: Latin grammars in 136
Sowerby, Githa 667
Sowernam, Esther 322, 324
Soweto poets 512
Soyinka, Wole **809–10**; and Scriblerians 436
Spanish: indirect objects 28; parallel focus 46
Spare Tyre company 667
Sparrow, John: 'Echoes in the Poetry of A.E. Housman' 655
special effects: in medieval theatres 191–2
Spectator, The 9, 388, 415–16
spectators: Renaissance drama 304
Speculum stultorum 218
speech: female 89
speech, politics of: in early New England 678
speech–act theory 458
Speght, Rachel 322
Speght, Thomas 196, 197, 202, 240
spelling books 10
Spence, Catherine Helen 830, 833
Spence, Joseph 385
Spence, Thomas: biography 448; *One Pennyworth of Pig's Meat* 448
Spencer, Gabriel 314
Spencer, Herbert 548
Spencer, Robert 376
Spengler, Oswald 614; *Decline of the West, The* 729
Spenser, Edmund **244–8**, 331–2, 385, 464, 660; and Chaucer 197; and Elizabeth I 246; and Fielding 424; and Johnson 404; and Marlowe 310; and

Spenser, Edmund (*cont.*)
Shakespeare 245–6; and English canon 386; and Ireland 247; justice in 246–7; pastoral in 244–5; political pragmatism 246; worship and honour in 118; *Amoretti* 281; *Colin Clouts Come Home Again* 245, 247; *Daphnaïda* 197, 245; *Epithalamion* 281, 424; *Faerie Queene, The* 118, 197, **245–7**, 248, 278, 324, 331, 334; *Hymne in Honour of Beautie* 248; *Mother Hubbard's Tale* 247; *Shepheardes Calender, The* 237, 245, 248; *Vewe of the Present State of Ireland, The* 247
Sphinx 667
Spiegel, Sam 663
Spiegelman, Art 751; *Maus: A Survivor's Tale* 745
Spilka, Mark 632
Spingarn, Joel 774
Spivak, Gayatri Chakravorty 885–6
Spoo, Robert 639
sport: language of 112
Sprat, Thomas 377, 390
squires, country 437
Sranan 102
Sri Lanka 883
Staël, Germaine de: and Hemans 582; *Corinne* 454–5, 472, 571
Staffordshire: place names 78; surnames 82
staging: 16C 298–9
Stallings, Laurence: *What Price Glory?* (with Anderson) 756756
Stallybrass, Peter 426–7
Stanford, Henry 233
Stanley, H.M.: *How I Found Livingstone* 627
Stansby, William 298, 317, 906
Stark, Freya 618
Starkey, Thomas 228
Starkje, Enid 618
state: early modern England 324; Romanticism and 459
Stationers' Company 359
Stead, C.K.: *Straw into Gold* 891; *Villa Vittoria* 891
Stead, Christina 839; homelessness in 842
Stead, W.T.: 'Maiden Tribute, The' 596
Stedman, Edmund Clarence: *American Anthology, An* 685
Steede, Vejay 881
Steele, Richard 415
Stein, Gertrude 615, 710, 728, **730–3**, 851; and Wright 730–1; gender and genre in 732; World War II writings 732–3; *Autobiography of Alice B. Toklas, The* 732; *Everybody's Autobiography* 731; *Geographical History of America, The* 733; *How to Write* 730; 'Lifting Belly' 732; *Making of Americans, The* 731–2; *Mrs Reynolds* 733; *Paris France* 731; *Wars I Have Seen* 733
Steinach Operation 615
Steiner, Wendy 736
Stendhal 915
Stern, Gerald 712
Stern, Julia A. 682
Sterne, Laurence 415, 426, **427–9**; and Locke 428; and Soseke 427; music in 427; page layouts 427; *Tristram Shandy* 427–9, 479
Stevens, Charles 65
Stevens, Wallace 709, 710, **721–3**; racial identity in 722; 'Autumn Refrain' 722; *Collected Poems* 723; 'Doctor of Geneva, The' 723; 'Earthy Anecdote' 722–3; 'Emperor of Ice-Cream, The' 723; *Harmonium* 721–2; 'Man with the Blue Guitar, The' 722; *Necessary Angel, The* 722; 'Peter Quince at the Clavier' 723; 'Rock, The' 721–2
Stevensons: Scottish lighthouses 569
Stevenson, Robert Louis 557, **569**, 623; Pacific writings 569, 829, 895; *Child's Garden of Verses, A* 569–70; *Kidnapped* 569; *Master of Ballantrae, The* 627; *Treasure Island* 569
Stewart, Balfour 628
Stewart, Douglas 844
Stewart, Harold 826, 844
Stewart, Maria 778
Stewart, Susan: dolls 620
Stillingfleet, Benjamin: *Paradise Lost: An Oratorio* 349
Stine, R.L. 834
Stivens, Dal 834
Stoker, Bram: *Dracula* 530–1
Stokes, Eric 550
Stone, Humphrey 908
'Stone Boy, The' 785
Stoppard, Tom 669; *Arcadia* 760; *Hapgood* 760; *Night and Day* 47; *Professional Foul* 114
Storey, David 664

Story-telling: New Zealand 97
Stow, John 236
Stow, Randolph 828; *Tourmaline* 827
Stowe, Harriet Beecher 701; *Uncle Tom's Cabin* 678, 755
Strang, Herbert 905
Stratten, James 575
Strauss, Richard: *Salomé* 599
Stravinsky, Igor 721
Stray, Christopher 65
Street, Julian 762
street names 78
stress timing 11
Strickland, Agnes 618
Strindberg, August 667, 759, 762
structure, spatial: in literature 530
Stuart, Charles: *Corruption Exposed* 480
Stuart, James 'Athenian' 905
Stubbes, Philip 301; *Anatomie of Abuses, The* 904
Stubbs, John: *Gaping Gulf* 232
Studley, John 242
Sturgis, Howard Overing 549
Sturm, J.C. 891
Sturua, Robert: *King Lear* 258; *Richard III* 258
styleswitching: in Southern English 90
Stylised Asian English (SAE) 86
stylistics **110–21**; empirical 120; objective 110; pedagogical 111
Styron, William **752**
Su Leci 259
Subaltern Studies group 452, 885
subjects: early modern England 235, 324; language 19; sentential 24–5
sublime: post-apartheid Africa 817
subordinate clauses 55
Subramani 896; political positions 896
suburbia: in Australian literature 825–6
Suckling, John 315
Sufism: Romantics and 460
Sujir, Leila 859
Suleri, Sara 874, 883; *Meatless Days* 887
Summers, Anne 830
Summons to Prayer, A 165
Sumptuary Laws: Elizabethan 323
Sunjata 807
Surinamese creoles 102
surnames 82
Surrey theatre 603
Surrey, Henry Howard, earl of 238–9
Suskind, Patrick 386
suspense: paradox of 119
Sussman, Herbert L. 577
Sutherland, John 566
Swanzy, Henry 861, 874
Swarton, Hannah 679
Swazi English 101
swearing 72–3, 116
Sweden: runic memorials 140
Swedenborg, Emanuel 456, 721
Swedish 38
Swetnam the Woman Hater 276
Swift, Graham: *Waterland* **654**
Swift, Jonathan 397, 408, 525; and Ireland 409–10; dolls in 620; frontispieces 416; prose **409–10**; *Beast's Confession* 396; *Gulliver's Travels* 113, 384, 409, 415, 416, 425, 637–8; *Modest proposal* 409–10; *Tale of a Tub* 390, 398
Swinburne, Algernon 570–1, 574, 594
Swiney, Rosa Frances 557
Sybylla Feminist Press 830
Symbolist poetry: French 614
Symeon of Durham: *History of the Church of Durham* 137
Symonds, Arthur William 570–1
synaesthesia: poetic 118
Synge, J.M. 669
syntax: early **49–57**; generative 21; modern English **18–49**
Szasz, Thomas 764

Tacey, David: *Edge of the Sacred* 828
Tagalog 98
Tagore, Rabindranathan 884, 886
Tailhade, Laurent 657
Tain Bô Cúailnge 161
Tait, P.G. 628
Talawa 667
Talbot, Robert 132
Tale of Beryn, The 203
Tale of Gamelyn, The 161
Talfourd, Thomas Noon 476, 487
talkshows 121
Tally, Ted: *Terra Nova* 760
Taming of a Shrew, The 252, 298, 910
Tan, Amy: *Joy Luck Club, The* 792
Tan, Virginia 908
Tanner, Tony 521
Tanselle, Thomas 534
Tansi, Sony Labou: *Vie et demie, La* 813
Tao: Romantics and 460
Tapio, Juha K.: *Frankenstein's Notebook* 532

Taplin, George 827
Tarkington, Booth: *Country Cousin, The* 761–2
Tarleton, Banastre 470
Tasma 830, 833
Tasso, Torquato 350, 582
Tate, Allen 739
Tate, Nahum: *History of King Lear, The* 256
Tatham, John 303
Tatler 388
Tavel, Ronald: *Life of Lady Godiva, The* 757–8
tavern names 78
Taverner, Richard: homilies 231
Taylor Institutional Library 905
Taylor, Charles 436; *Sources of the Self* 622
Taylor, Edward 685
Taylor, Emily 905
Taylor, Jane 471–2
Taylor, John 457
teaching: Alberta writing 854; literature in India 884–5; Romantic women poets 470–2
Teaiwa, Teresia 895
telegraphic structures 24
telemarking 101
television dramatists 670–1
temperance: in American literature 684–5
Temple, Launcelot: *Sketches or Essays on Various Subjects* 450–1
Temple, Mary 697
Temple, Shirley 299
Temple, William 370
Tennant, Kylie 824
Tennyson, Alfred, 1st baron 457, 502, 570–1, 572, 573, 579, **594–7**; and T.S. Eliot 596; and Canada 595; Arthurian myth 594–5; classical versification 596; Jael story in 594; Laureate poetry 596; 'Brook, The' 662; *Charge of the Light Brigade* 593; 'Elegiacs' 596; 'Epic, The' 594–5; *Idylls of the King* 569, 595; *In Memoriam* 569, 595, 596, 597; 'Leonines' 596; *Lotus-Eaters* 593; 'Lucretius' 573; 'Old "Morte", The' 113; *Princess, The* 596–7; 'Sea Reflecting Love, A' 596; 'Vastness' 596; 'Vision of Sin, The' 597
tenses 61–2; language 48–9
terms, literary 914
Terry, Ellen 602
Tesfai, Alemseged 814
Teskey, Gordon 345
Tetta 138
text analysis: post-feminist 117
texts: physical appearance 908
textual criticism **904–18**
Thackeray, W.M. 468, 553, 554, 555, **561**, 907; and Victorian underworld 561; letters 561; *Lovel the Widower* 602–3; *Vanity Fair* 561
Tharoor, Shashi 884, 888
Thayer, William Roscoe 693
theatre: ME 190; later 19C **600–5**; African 802; Mauritius 813–14; Nigerian 802; Restoration 356; South Africa 820–2
theatre companies: women's 667–8
theatre culture: American 684
Theatre de Complicité 667
theatre history: Australian 846–7; Renaissance **298–301**
Theatre Royal, Sidney 847
theatre, popular: Dickens and 559
Theatrical Syndicate 757
Thelwall, John 445, 448, 498, 536; *Peripatetic, The* 446
Thelwell, Michael 617
Theobald, Lewis 431, 432, 435; *Double Falsehood* 434
Theodore 137; Bible 133; career of 136; *Penitential* 141
Thiong'o, Ngugi wa 803–4, 810, 865; *Homecoming* 813
This Quarter 724
Thomas of Hales: 'Love Rune' 183–4
Thomas, Dylan 585–6, 588, 589; 'Fern Hill' 662
Thomas, Edward 905
Thomas, Piri: *Down These Mean Streets* 793
Thompson, Edward 904
Thompson, Emma: *Sense and Sensibility* 523
Thompson, Francis 585–6
Thompson, Judith 670
Thompson, Lawrence 716
Thompson, Maurice 693
Thomson, James 523; *Seasons* 393
Thomson, Virgil 618
Thong, Huynh Sanh 789
Thoreau, Henry David 455, 488, **687–8**, 691, 714; nature 687–8; *Cape Cod* 688; *Maine Woods, The* 688; *Walden* 683,

687–8; *Week on the Concord and Merrimack Rivers, A* 688
Thorkelin, Grímur Jónsson 141, 155, 156; *Beowulf* 132
Thorpe, Benjamin 151, 155
Thrale, Hester *see* Piozzi
Three's Company 414
Throssell, Katherine 630
Thrower, Mrs W.I.: *Younâh!* 823
Thuong, Monique T.D.: 'Seeds' 789
Thuresson, Bertil: *Middle English Occupational Terms* 82
Thynne, Thomas: *Animadversions uppon the Annotacions and Corrections* 196, 240
Thynne, William 175, 196, 197, 202, 214–15, 240, 906
Tiffin, Helen 865; *see also* Ashcroft
Tighe, Mary 465; *Psyche* 458, 467, 472
Tighe, Theodosia 465
Tilley, Brian 821
time: in Australian literature 845; Chaucer and 198; Renaissance drama 306
Times, The 121
Timorese Association 847
Tipu Sultan of Mysore 548
Tlali, Miriam 821
Todd, Janet M. 470
Todd, Loreto 94
Todorov, Tsvetan 324, 619
Tok Pisin 103
Tolkien, J.R.R.: *Beowulf* and 162
Toller, T. Northcote: *Anglo-Saxon Dictionary* 80
Tolson, Melvin: *Rendezvous with America* 775
Tolstoy, Leo 657
Tomkis, Thomas: *Lingua* 305
Tompkins, J.M.S. 415
Tongan writers 896
Tonson, Jacob 365, 432–3
Tooke, Horne: *Diversions of Purley* 513
Toole, John Kennedy **752**; *Confederacy of Dunces, A* 752; *Neon Bible, The* 752
Toomer, Jean **780–1**; *Cane* 775, 781
topic: language 46
topicalization: language, 30–1
Torch, The 721
Torok, Maria 461
Toronto 190
Toronto Corpus of Old English 79, 80
Torres Strait Islander children 822
Torrington, Jeff: *Devil's Carousel, The* 617
Tostevin, Lola Lemire 859
Tottel, Richard: *Songes and Sonettes* 237
towns: medieval 180–1
Townsend, Sue 617
Tragedy of the Famous Orator Marcus Tullius Cicero, The 303
Traill, Catharine Parr 849
Trambley, Estela Portillo 790
Transition 642
Translatio et Miraculi S. Swithuni 139
translation: dictionaries and 69; envelope patterns in 143; OE 168; politeness and 106; pragmatics of 105–6
translation-narratives: hagiographies 142
Trapnel, Anna 331, 374
travel literature 458; women writers 618
travellers: Victorian 555
Tree, Beerbohm: *Tempest, The* 264
Tree, Ellen 601
Trelawny, Edward 463, 520
'Tremulous Hand' 134
Trench, Richard Chevenix: *Select Glossary of English Words* 645
Tresham, Thomas 247
Trevelyan, G.M. 666
Trevet, Nicholas: *Cronicles* 213
Trilling, Leonard 716
Trivedi, Harish 885
trivium: Chaucer and 198–9
Trollope, Anthony 553, **562**; narrative technique 554; *Claverings, The* 562; *Doctor Thorne* 562
Trotter, Catherine 356
Trotter, David 636
Troublesome Raigne of John, The 286
Trudgill, Peter 94
True Law of Free Monarchies, The 323
Trumbach, Randolph 428
truth: in literary texts 119; semantics and 59
Truth, Sojourner 778
Tsiolkas, Christos 825
Tucker, Abraham 550
Tuk verse 881
Tunsdall, Cuthbert 231
Turing, Alan 614
Turn-taking: in drama 120–1
Turner, J.M.W. 569; and Milton 353
Tuwhare, Hone 893; *Shapelifter* 891
Twain, Mark 693, **700–2**; and Eddy 701; authority 700; *Connecticut Yankee in*

Twain, Mark (*cont.*)
King Arthur's Court, A 700; *Golden Age, The* 700; *Huckleberry Finn* 700–1; *Prince and the Pauper, The* 700; *Tom Sawyer* 700
Twitchell, James 450
Tyler, Royall: *Contrast, The* 681
Tyndale, William 68, 181, 229, **231**; disputes 231; pastoral vision 231; translation skills 231; *Bible* 71; *Obedience of a Christian Man* 231
typography 327–8
Tyrrel, James: *General History of England* 377

Udall, Nicholas: *Respublica* 241, 306
Udechukwu, Obiora 809
Ugah, Ada 809
Uka, Kalu 809
Unaipon, James 827
uncertainty: in American poetry 712
underworld: Victorian 561
Universal Graphic Language 793–4
universes: fictional 119
universities: medieval 175; English literature in Scottish 381–3; writers' groups in African 808
University of Calgary 854
University of East Africa: literature curriculum 812–13
Unix Language Family 36–7
Updike, John **752–3**; *Month of Sundays, A* 753; Rabbit novels 752–3; *Rabbit at Rest* 752; *Rabbit Is Rich* 753; *Rabbit Redux* 752, 753
Upstairs, Downstairs (TV series) 670
Urim language 46
Urquhart, Thomas 336
USA 109; Southern drama 755–6; Southwest writers 776; theatre history 753–4; Welsh publishing in 912
Usher, James 385
Usk, Thomas: *Testament of Love* 174–5, 906
Utilitarianism: India and 550
Utilitarians 550
utopias 234; Renaissance 337–8
utterances 45

Vaccaro, John 758
Vakil, Ardashir: *Beach Boy* 882–3
Valdez, Luis 790
Valeriano, Pierio: *Leucippus* 244
Vallon, Annette 494
vampires: Victorians and 555
Van Doren, Philip 719
Van Dyck 333, 339
van Herk, Aritha: geofeminism in 852; postcolonial theory 854; *No Fixed Address* 854
Van Sant, Gus: *My Own Private Idaho* 267
Vanburgh, John: drama 372, 438–9; *Relapse, The* 372
Vane, Isabel 473
Varese, Edgar 722
Varma, Rahul: *Counter Offense* 859
Varnhagen, Rahel 455
Vassanji, M.G. 887
Vaughan, Henry 331
Vaughan, Margaret 475–6
Vavasour, Anne 236
Veblen, Thorstein 744
Vedanata: Romantics and 460
Veen, Otto van: *Amorum Emblemata* 328
Vendler, Helen 878
Venice 904
Ventura, Luigi Diato: *Peppino* 793
verbs: complements 27, 28; perception 45; psych 22
Vercelli Book **153–4**
Vercelli Homily XIX 151
Vercelli Homily XXII 146
Vermeer, Jan 176
vernacular writing: in Anglo-Saxon England 146
verse: OE 910
Vesalius: *Fabrica* 326
Viazemskii, Andreevich: 'Recollections of 1812' 749
Victor of Capua, St 133
Victoria, Queen: and British culture 547
Victoria Magazine, The 554
Victoria theatre 603, 604
video films: Nigerian 811–12
Vietnam War: Australian drama and 848
Vietnamese American poetry 789
Villanueva, Alma 790
Villon, François: *Testament* 174
Vine, Barbara 118
Viola, Bill: videoscapes 710
violence: in Maori fiction 893; in Romantic women writers 527; Romanticism and 456; against women 209

Virahsawmy, Dev 813–14
Viramontes, Helena Maria: 'Broken Web, The' 791; 'Cariboo Café' 791
Virgil 350, 361; and Jonson 269; and Shakespeare 269; and Shelley 512; early modern 315; translations by Wordsworth 196, 485–6; *Aeneid* 185–6, 349, 364
Visconti, Luchino 765
Vision 845
visuality: notion of 449–50
Viswanathan, Gauri 452, 884, 885
Vita Haroldi 174
Vita S. Cuthberti 79, 137
Vita Sancti Guthlaci 170
Vitellius Psalter 132
Vivaldi, Antonio 721
Vivekananda, Swami 886
Vizenor, Gerald 786, **787–8**, 792; fiction 788; interviews 787–8; *Bearheart* 788; *Crossbloods* 788; *Darkness in Saint Louis Bearheart* 788; *Landfill Meditation* 788; *Manifest Manners* 788
vocabulary 18, 73; Latinization of 229
vocal recordings: Australian 909
voice training: Shakespeare and 259
Voice, The 860
Voltaire: and Congreve 437
Voluspa 145
Vondel, Joost van den 339
Vonnegut, Kurt **753**; *Slaughterhouse-Five* 753
Vulgate 151
Vuong-Riddick, Thuong: 'History' 789

Wadsworth, Edward 617
Wagner-Martin, Linda 711
waits 190
Wajda, Andrzej 261
Wakefield, Priscilla 523; *Family Tour, A* 450
Wakefield, Sarah 784
Walcott, Derek 867, **868**, 869, 870; drama **880–1**; poetry **878–9**; *Another Life* 496, 878; 'Antilles, The' 868; *Bounty* 879; 'Café Martiniqu' 868; *Dream on Monkey Mountain* 868, 881; 'Forest of Europe' 879; *Fortunate Traveller, The* 878; 'Muse of History, The' 868; *Odyssey* 880–1; *Omeros* 879; *Sea at Dauphin, The* 882; *25 Poems* 861; 'What the Twilight Says' 868
Waldensian Dissent 178
Waldere 161
Wales 175; history of the book in 911–12
Wali, Obi 808
Walker, Alice 774, 776, 778; *Meridian* 775; *Warrior Masks* 829
Walker, Emery 656
Walker, Margaret 783
Walker, Shirley 830
Wallace, David 219
Wallenrod, Konrad 626
Waller, Edmund 366, 385; poetry **370**
Wallis, John: *Grammatica Linguae Anglicanae* 8
Walpole, Horace 395, **430–1**, 469, **529**; *Castle of Otranto, The* 430–1, 529; *Three Princes of Serendip, The* 68
Walsingham, Thomas 211
Walton, Izaak: and hagiography 377; *Life of Donne* 377; *Life of Mr George Herbert* 377; *Lives* 377
Walwicz, Ania: *Red Roses* 831
Walzer, M. 550
Wanderer, The 152, 161
Wang An-chi 258
Wanley, Humfrey 155
War of the Theatres 315
war poetry: women's 658
Ward, Glenyse: *Wandering Girl* 826
Ward, H.: *Short, but Clear System of English Grammar* 9
Ward, Russell 834
Ward, W.G.: *Ideal of the Christian Church, The* 579
Warhol, Andy 613
Waring, Thomas: *Answer to Certain Seditious and Jesuitical Queries, An* 350
Warner, Charles Dudley 693
Warner, Deborah 669
Warner, Val 658
Warren, J.B.L. 594
Warren, Mercy Otis: *Ladies of Castille, The* 540, 761; *Sack of Rome, The* 540, 761
Warren, Robert Penn **723**, 739; 'Ballad of Billie Potts, The' 723
Warrior, Emma Lee: 'Compatriots' 787
Wars of the Roses 178
wars 457; St Cuthbert and 137; in Victorian literature 554
wartime: Elizabethan theatre 282–3
Warton, Joseph 386, 406

Warton, Thomas 386, 406; *History of English Poetry* 397–8
Warwick, earl of 398
Wasafiri 876
Washington, George 396; 'Farewell Address' 682
Washington Tribune 775
Wasserstein, Wendy 760
Watchman, The 486
Waten, Judah 833
Watson, E.L. Grant: *Desert Horizon, The* 824
Watson, Richard: *Apology for the Bible* 480
Watson, Robert 382
Watson, Sam: *Kadaitcha Sung, The* 828
Watt, Ian 413; *Rise of the Novel, The* 410
Watteau, Antoine 546
Watts, Cedric 622
Waugh, Alec 618
Waugh, Evelyn 616, 618
Wearne, Alan 826
Webb, Cornelius 446
Webb, Francis 828, 844
Weber, Max 622
Webster, Benjamin 605
Webster, John: *Devil's Law-Case, The* 309; *Duchess of Malfi, The* 305, 308, 309
Wedde, Ian 895
Wedekind, Frank 614
Weelkes, Thomas 360
Weininger, Otto: *Sex and Character* 732
Weiskel, Thomas 450
Weiss, Jeff 758
Welch, James: *Death of Jim Loney, The* 787
Welles, Orson: Shakespearean films 266–7; *Chimes at Midnight* 267; *Hamlet* 266–7; *Othello* 268
Wellington Corpus 97
Wells, H.G. 557, 567, 634, **647**, 666; letters 647; science fiction 647; *Modern Utopia, A* 647; *When the Sleeper Wakes* 647
Welsh, Irvine 651
Welsh: compounds 17
Welsh American novels 793
Welsh language publishing 912
Welsh literature: medieval 179
Welty, Eudora **753**; late novels 753; *Losing Battles* 753; *Optimist's Daughter, The* 753
Wenceslas IV 176
Wendt, Albert 896; *Pouliuli* 896
Wershler-Henry, Darren: *Nicholodeon* 860
Wertenbaker, Timberlake 668
Werth, Paul 115
Wesker, Arnold 663, 664, **665–6**; *Birth of Shylock, The* 665–6; *Death of Zero Mostel, The* 665–6; *Merchant, The* 263–4, 665–6
West, Cornel 687, 770
West, Jane 521; *Gossip's Story, A* 526; *Infidel Father, The* 526; *Tale of the Times, A* 526
West, Nathaniel **737**; *Day of the Locust, The* 737
West Indian intellectuals 774
West Indian poetry 879–80
West Midlands: place names 80
Westbrooke, Harriet 539
Western dramas: TV 757
Westminster Abbey 911
Westminster Magazine 904
Westminster Review 468
Whale, James: *Frankenstein* 531
Wharton, Edith 699, **743–4**; and New York 743–4; *Age of Innocence, The* 743; *Backward Glance, A* 744; 'Bewitched' 744; *Custom of the Country, The* 743, 744; 'Daunt Diana, The' 743; *Decoration of Houses, The* 744; 'Dilettante, The' 743; *In Morocco* 744; *Madame de Treymes* 740; *Reef, The* 743; *Sanctuary* 743
Wharton, Joseph 744
'What Coyote Did in This Land' 785
Wheatley, Phillis 453, 678; Afric verse 793
Whelan, Peter: *Herbal Bed, The* 669
Whichcote, Benjamin: aphorisms 377–8; *Moral and Religious Aphorisms* 377–8
Whispers in the Heart 847
Whistler, J.A.M. 546, 600
White, Charles 426–7, 453
White, Gilbert **520**; *Natural History of Selborne, The* 717
White, Patrick 828, 840; *Fringe of Leaves, A* 829
Whitefriars company 307–8
Whitelock, Dorothy 166
whiteness: Shakespeare and 278
whiteness studies 793
Whithorn 138

Whiting, J.: *Devils, The* 666
Whitman, Walt 488, 630, 634, 721; love in 710; *Complete Prose Works* 691; *Leaves of Grass* 684, 691; *Supplementary Prose* 691
Whitney, Isabella 236
Whitworth, Charles 234
Whores Rhetoric, The 390
Whythorne, Thomas 236
Wicksteed, Joseph: *Blake's Vision of the Book of Job* 482
Wideman, John Edgar **783**; conversations with 783; short fiction 783; *Philadelphia Fire* 783
Wierzbicka, Anna 59
wife pandering 436
Wife's Lament, The 152
Wigglesworth, Michael: *Day of Doom, The* 371
Wilbur, Richard 709, **723**; World War II poetry 723; 'Lying' 710
Wilcox, Leonard: *Rereading Shepard* 766
Wilde, Constance 599
Wilde, Lady Jane Francesca 547, 598
Wilde, Oscar 546, 547, 557, **568**, 571, 572, 574, **597–600**, 604, 615, 643; and Conrad 625; and Ireland 597; and science 598; dedication 599; encyclopedia 568; letters 600; misogyny in 599; nature 618–19; orality 597; plagiarism 600; sculpture 598; shame in 598; shorter fiction 568; 'Canterville Ghost, The' 600; *De Profundis* 598; *Lady Windermere's Fan* 600; *Poems* 600; *Salomé* 599–600; 'Soul of Man under Socialism, The' 598; *Woman of No Importance, A* 600
Wilder, Thornton 758; *Our Town* 121, 758, 763
Wilding, Michael 839, **841**; *Wildest Dreams* 833
Wilfrid, St 140
Wilkie, David 463, 547
Wilkins, George: *Miseries of Enforced Marriage* 305
Wilkins, John 7; *Toward a Real Character and a Philosophical Language* 390
Wilkinson, Tate: *Memoirs of His Own Life* 439
Willes, Richard 244
William of Malmesbury: *Gesta Regum Anglorum* 178
Williams, Aubrey 861
Williams, Edward 463, 520
Williams, Espy 755
Williams, Helen Maria 450, 451, 464, **468–70**, 474; 'Bastille, The' 457; *Julia: A Novel* 468; *Letters* 468–70; *Peru* 453–4, 472; 'Poem on the Bill Lately Passed for Regulating the Slave Trade, A' 476; 'Sonnet to Twilight' 457
Williams, John 301
Williams, Linda 759
Williams, Marvin 870
Williams, Raymond 444, 637, 793, 884
Williams, Tennessee 621, 755, 758, **764–5**; madness in 764; *Cat on a Hot Tin Roof* 106; Clothes for a Summer Hotel 764; 'Desire and the Black Masseur' 765; *Glass Menagerie, The* 765; *Night of the Iguana, The* 765; *Streetcar Named Desire, A* 764–5; *Suddenly Last Summer* 765; *Two-Character Play, The* 764
Williams, William Carlos 658, 709, 710, **723–5**; and Pound 720; *Collected Poems* 723; 'Descent, The' 723; *Desert Music, The* 723; 'Essay on Virginia, An' 724–5; *In The American Grain* 724–5; 'Italian Garden, The' 725; *Journey to Love* 723; *Kora in Hell* 724; *Paterson* 720, 723; *Pictures from Brueghel* 723; 'Portrait of a Lady' 725; 'St Francis Einstein of the Daffodils' 724; 'Wanderer, The' 720
Williams-Ellis, Amabel: *To Tell the Truth* 617
Williamson, David: *Dead White Males* 847; *Removalists, The* 846
Wilmeth, Don B. 754
Wilson, A.N. 697
Wilson, August 758, 760, **770–1**, **780**; interview 770; *Jitney* 770–1; *Joe Turner's Come and Gone* 771; *Piano Lesson, The* 771, 780
Wilson, Deirdre 104
Wilson, Harriet 778–9; *Our Nig* 685, 694
Wilson, Harriette 466–7, 471–2
Wilson, John: 'Monologue, or Soliloquy on the Annuals' 459
Wilson, Lanford 758
Wilson, Thomas: *Knowledge and Practice of Christianity Made Easy* 387
Wilton Diptych 176
Wimp English 43

Wimperis, Edmund Morison 564
Winifred of Wales, St 309
Winnicot, Donald 496–7, 553, 722
Winstanley, Eliza: *For Her Natural Life* 837
Winterson, Jeanette **649–51**; and Enlightenment histiography 650–1; lesbianism 650; politics of reading 649–50; post-modernism 649; *Gut Symmetries* 650; *One Foot on the Mountain* 650; *Oranges Are Not the Only Fruit* 649, 650; *Passion, The* 650; *Sexing the Cherry* 387; *Written on the Body* 649, 650
Winthrop, Egerton 743
Winthrop, John: *Journal* 680; 'Model of Christian Charity, A' 679–80
Winton, Tim **842**; *Riders, The* 842
Wisdom 192
wisdom poetry 148
Wiseman, Elizabeth 376
witchcraft 391
Wittgenstein, Ludwig 489, 730
wives, insubordinate 328
Woffington, Peg 439
Wohmann, Gabriele 750
Wolfe, George C. 760; *Colored Museum, The* 770
Wolfe, Thomas **737–8**; music 737; racial prejudices 737; *Good Child's River, The* 738; *Hills Beyond, The* 738; *Lost Boy, The* 738; *Party at Jack's, The* 738; 'Shakespeare: The Man' 738; *Welcome to Our City* 737
Wollstonecraft, Mary 415, 450, 469, 471, 474, 481, 484, 522, 526; Arabian Nights in 520; patriarchal power and 408; prose **517–19**; travel writing 518–19; violence in 527; *Letters Written During a Short Residence in Sweden, Norway and Denmark* 466, 518; *Vindication of the Rights of Men, A* 463, 466, 518; *Vindication of the Rights of Woman, A* 408, 466, 470, 518, 525; *Wrongs of Woman* 408, 412, 518
Wolsey, Thomas 180, 231, 240
'Woman Who Married the Bear, The' 784
women: 18C 388–9; Anglo-Indian, and picturesque 547; in *Beowulf* 159; curiosity of 416; of Grub Street 357; in Indian literature 889; in ME verse 176; medieval medicine and 179; Norman Conquest and 142; OE literature and 149–50; poetry of courtship and 236; in public sphere 357–8; representation in India 888; South Asian 859; speech 89; violence against 209; virtuous, in 17C drama 362–3; visual representations of Irish 547; *see also* femininity; feminism; mothers
women actors: Victorian 601–2
women adversaries 549
women colonial writers: Australian 838
women of colour: American 711; mother–daughter relationships 807; writers 777–8
women in communities 554
women cross-dressers 416–17
women dramatists: 17C 361–2, 371; Renaissance 303–4
women of faith 549, 571–2
women hymn-writers 549
women missionaries 549
women novelists: Romantic period 520–1
women patrons: Renaissance drama 304
women playwrights 668; African American 779; Australian 848
women poets: 17C 356; American 19C 685–6; black 862; Romantic **464–78**
women religious: OE 138
women shareholders 388–9
women spectators: Renaissance drama 304
women writers: 17C 322–3, 359–60; Aboriginal autobiography 824; African 806–7; American 693; Asian American 778; Australian colonial 838; authorship 677–8; autobiographical writing 337, 519; black 19C 694; Caribbean 862–5, 869; detective fiction 118; early modern 407–8; encyclopedia of 617–18; French 905; Indian short stories 887; Indo-Caribbean 866; New Zealand short stories 892; Nigerian 806; political tradition and 373; war poetry 658
women's movements 863
women's theatre companies 667–8
Women's Theatre Group 667
Women's Trade Union League 558
Wonders of the East 158
Wongar, B. 843
Wood, Anthony 343
Wood-engraved book illustrations 616–17, 905, 911
woodcuts 227

Woodes, Nathaniel: *Conflict of Conscience, The* 306
Woodstock 305, 306
Wooler, T.J. 458
Woolf, Virginia 331, 518, 553, **615–16**, 649; and Wordsworth 503; and war 615; feminist aesthetics of 616; hidden life of 616; romance in 554; World War I 632; 'Judith Shakespeare' 304; *Pargiters, The* 616; 'Sun and the Fish, The' 616; *Three Guineas* 741; *To the Lighthouse* 616, 851; *Waves, The* 616; *Years, The* 616
Woolfe, Sue: *Leaning Towards Infinity* 843; *Painted Woman* 831
Woolson, Constance Fenimore 697
word formation: role of semantics in 15–17
Word Grammar (WG) 44, 47
word order 31, 54–5
word studies 70; OE 146–7
Worden, Blair 326
Wordsworth, Dorothy 449, 450, 478, 488, 494, 496; and W. Wordsworth 473, 487; *Journals* 458, 467, 487; *Tour Made in Scotland, A* 466
Wordsworth, Mary 473, 497
Wordsworth, William 382, 445, 460, 462, 478, **485–503**, 517, 535, 555, 559, 584, 907; and Coleridge 490; and Emerson 503; and Field 503; and Forster 503; and Hardy 503; and Robinson 470; and Woolf 503; and D. Wordsworth 473, 487; and America 503; and historicism 488; and Victorians 502–3; animals in 488; biographies 486–8; editions 485–6; education 492; freedom in 490; geography 491; influence of 502–3; nature 488–9; necessity in 490; as orphan 461, 496; philosophy 489–90; poetry **490–7**; translations of Chaucer 196, 485–6; translations of Virgil 485–6; walks in Lake District 503–4; 'Anecdote for Fathers' 495; *Borderers, The* 490, 491; 'Brothers, The' 456; *Descriptive Sketches* 451, 497; 'Discharged Soldier, The' 497; *Excursion, The* 447, 492, 497, 503; 'Goody Blake and Harry Gill' 493; *Guide Through the District of the Lakes* 450; *Guide to the Lakes* 489; 'Hart-Leap Well' 494; *Home at Grasmere* 491, 497; 'I wandered lonely' 497; 'Intimations' ode 497; Lucy poems 487, 494–5, 553, 877; *Lyrical Ballads* (with Coleridge) 445–6, 448, 453, 456, 457, 465, 485–6, 487, **492–5**, 503, 906; Preface to *Lyrical Ballads* 495, 503; 'Michael' 456, 491, 494; 'Old Cumberland Beggar, The' 490; 'Pedlar, The' 456; *Peter Bell* 443; 'Poems on the Naming of Places' 491; *Prelude, The* 113, 446, 452, 456, 457, 487, 488, 491, **495–7**, 503, 593, 878; 'Ruined Cottage, The' 456, 491, 492; 'She dwelt among' 495; 'Strange Fits of Passion' 530; 'Thorn, The' 493; 'Tintern Abbey' 449–50, 457, 490, 491, 494, 498, 503; 'Two April Mornings, The' 473; 'Upon Westminster Bridge' 497; *Vale of Esthwaite, The* 497; 'We Are Seven' 448; 'White Doe of Rylstone, The' 497
world Englishes 94
World War I: Australian art and 844–5
World War II: Hampshire bookshops 904
World Wide Web: Romantic novel and 528–9
worship, medieval: place of books in 912–13
Woty, William: *Poetical Calender* (with Fawkes) 394
Wright, Alexis: *Grog War* 843; *Plains of Promise* 843
Wright, Charles 712; *Branch Will Not Break, The* 708; *Shall We Gather At the River* 708; *To a Blossoming Pear Tree* 708
Wright, Jay 775; *Soothsayers and Omens* 775
Wright, Judith 822, 834; biography 836; nature poetry 845
Wright, Nicholas: *Custom of the Country, The* 666
Wright, Richard 739; and Stein 730–1; *Black Power* 731; *Pagan Spain* 731
Wright, Sarah 778
Wright, Thomas: homosexual identity 621
Wright, William Aldis 906
Wriothesley, Thomas 911
writers' groups: in African universities 808
Wroth, Mary 243, 303, 304, 322, 359; subjectivity 331; *Love's Victory* 304; 'Pamphilia to Amphilanthus' 331; *Urania* 337
Wu Hsing-kuo 258

Wulf and Eadwacer 152
Wulfhild, St 142
Wulfsige III 142
Wulfstan: and Ælfric 167; 'De Temporibus Antichristi' 166
Wunderlich, Paul 643
Wyatt, Thomas 197, 238–9, 240; 'Iopas's Song' 240
Wycherley, William: satire 390; virtuous women in 362–3; *Country Wife, The* 362; *Plain Dealer, The* 362, 390
Wyclif, John 174; *Bible* 71

Yamamoto, Hisaye: 'Legend of Miss Sasagara, The' 792
Yamauchi, Wakako: *And The Soul Shall Dance* 789; *Songs My Mother Told Me* 789
Yates, Frances 618
Yates, Peter: *Dresser, The* 265
Yearsley, Ann 394, 464, 465, 466, 471, 472, 481, 529; and Walpole 430; 'Poem on the Inhumanity of the Slave Trade, A' 476
Yeats, Lolly 656
Yeats, W.B. 546, 567, 598, 599, 615, 641, 643, **656–7**, 719; and Hardy 580; biography 656; dictionary 657; myth in 614; 'Dolls, The' 620; *In the Seven Woods* 656; 'Lake Isle of Innisfree, The' 656–7; *Michael Robartes and the Dancer* 580; *Tower, The* 580, 657
Yiddish English 49
York 190; food trades 211
York cycle plays 190, 192
York English 14, 85
York Gospels 133
York National Bookfair 905
Yorkshire, South: personal names 77
Young, Edward 497; *Night Thoughts* 393
Yourcenar, Marguerite: *Denier du rêve* 741
Yugoslavia 83
Yuko, Tsushima: *Choji* 651
Yuriwaka 160
Yutang, Lin 793

Zambia 814–15
Zamiatin, Evgeny: *We* 560
Zangwill, Israel: *Children of the Ghetto* 558
Zaniello, Tom 584
Zapocas, Andrés 790
Zeffirelli, Franco 268; *Hamlet* 267
Zen Zen Zo 847
Zinsou, Sénouvo Agbota **812**
Zizek, Slavoj 461
Zola, Emile 115
Zomchick, John 415
Zupitza, Julius 156
Zwicky, Fay 844